

# *The Prophet*



Muhammad (peace be upon him)

*A Select Bibliography  
in Western Languages*

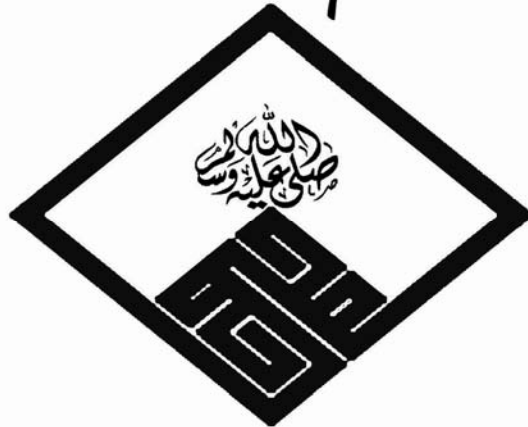
Sher Nowrooz Khan

National Sirah Study Centre & Library  
Islamic Research Institute  
International Islamic University, Islamabad

بِسْمِ اللَّهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ

BLANK PAGE

# *The Prophet*



## Muḥammad<sup>(peace be upon him)</sup> *A Select Bibliography in Western Languages*

Sher Nowrooz Khan

National Sirah Study Centre & Library  
Islamic Research Institute  
International Islamic University, Islamabad

**2015 ISLAMIC RESEARCH INSTITUTE**  
**International Islamic University, Islamabad, Pakistan**

© All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopy, recording or any information retrieval system, without permission in writing from the publishers.

**DR MUHAMMAD HAMIDULLAH LIBRARY**  
**ISLAMIC RESEARCH INSTITUTE**

*Cataloguing-in- Publication Data*

Khan, Sher Nowrooz

The Prophet Muḥammad (peace be upon him): A Select  
Bibliography in Western Languages  
(Islamabad; Islamic Research Institute, Publication no. 161).  
Includes index

1. Prophet Muḥammad (peace be upon him)-Bibliography.  
I. Title. II. Series.

ISBN 978-969-408-339-1

dc 016.29763

*Publishers and Printers*  
Islamic Research Institute  
International Islamic University  
Islamabad, Pakistan

## Table of Contents

Introduction  
ix

Foreword  
xi

Preface  
xiii

Reference Sources on *Sīrah*  
1

Historiography of *Sīrah*  
3

Geography of *Sīrah*  
5

General Works on *Sīrah*  
8

Mawlid al-Nabī  
93

Prophethood and the Finality of Prophethood  
95

Prophecies about Muḥammad (ṢAW)  
100

Prophecies of Muḥammad (ṢAW)	105
Sīrah and the Qur'ān	105
The Prophet (ṢAW)'s Life at Makkah	111
The Prophet's Ascension ( <i>M'irāj</i> )	114
Migration of the Prophet ( <i>Hijrah</i> )	119
The Prophet (ṢAW)'s Life at Medina	121
Military Strategy and Campaigns of Nabawi Period ( <i>Ghazwāt, Srayā, Jihād</i> )	124
Political Dimensions of the Prophet (ṢAW)'s Life	130
Social Dimensions of the Prophet (ṢAW)'s Life	137
Economic Dimensions of the Prophet (ṢAW)'s Life	142
The Prophet (ṢAW) as a Jurist	144
The Prophet (ṢAW) as a Teacher/Educator	147

The Prophet (ﷺ) as a <i>Dāʿī</i> (Missionary)	148
Muḥammad (ﷺ) and Mysticism	149
Muḥammad (ﷺ) in Literary Writings	151
The Prophet (ﷺ) and Medicine ( <i>Tibb-e-Nabawī</i> )	153
Addresses (Sermons) of the Prophet (ﷺ)	155
Letters and Documents of the Prophet (ﷺ)	158
Muḥammad (ﷺ) and other Religions	159
Prophet Muḥammad (ﷺ) and Children	167
Prophet Muḥammad (ﷺ) and Women	168
Character and Personality of the Prophet (ﷺ) ( <i>Shamāʿil</i> )	170
Prayers of the Prophet (ﷺ)	181
Miracles of the Prophet (ﷺ)	183



Homage to the Prophet (ﷺ) (Na‘at)  
184

Blasphemy  
189

Farewell Pilgrimage (*Hijjat al-wada*)  
189

Death of the Prophet (ﷺ)  
190

Family of the Prophet (ﷺ)  
191

Parents of the Prophet (ﷺ)  
197

Wives of the Prophet (ﷺ)  
197

Children of the Prophet (ﷺ)  
202

Muhammad (ﷺ)’s Biographers  
204

Journals Surveyed  
207

Author Index  
211

Subject Index  
243

## Introduction

The Prophet Muḥammad (peace be on him) has been described as a mercy for the entire mankind as it is mentioned in the Holy Qur'ān “We have sent you not but as a mercy to the whole universe (21:107)”. He was not only a prophet for the Muslim community but for the entire world. That is why his life has become an important subject for both Muslim and Non-Muslim scholars. The Muslims as well as non-Muslims have written extensively in almost all the languages of the world on various aspects of Prophet's *Sīrah*.

Compiling a special bibliography on various subjects is considered a very important reference tool. Without this tool it is very difficult for researchers to find the required material in the shortest possible time. Recognizing the importance of reference tool, Mr. Sher Nowrooz Khan, Chief Librarian, Islamic Research Institute, has compiled a bibliography on *Sīrah*. He has made an extensive effort to collect information of books, theses and articles of research journals on *Sīrah* in Western languages. This bibliography is being published by the National Sirah Study Centre & Library of Islamic Research Institute. The unit is actively engaged in doing research and arranging seminars and conferences on different aspects of the life and activities of Holy Prophet Muḥammad (peace be on him) and their publication. The present bibliography is a part of that ongoing effort. We hope this bibliography will prove a useful research tool for researchers on *Sīrah* Studies.

May Almighty Allah accept this humble effort and enable us to follow the life style of the Prophet Muḥammad (peace be on him).

**Prof. Dr Muhammad Zia-ul-Haq**  
Director General  
Islamic Research Institute

## Foreword

The Prophethood of Muḥammad (peace be upon him) is a great blessing and mercy of Allah for all mankind. The final message of Islam revealed through his last Messenger Muḥammad (peace be upon him) provides guidance for all aspects of human life to entire humanity till the Day of Judgment. He is the only personality in human history whose record of life has been an important subject for both Muslim and non-Muslim scholars. Muslim as well as non-Muslim scholars have written extensively in almost all the languages of the world on various aspects of his *Sīrah*. Several western scholars have shown fairness in writing on *Sīrah*. The known western scholar Michel Hart writes in his famous book. "My choice of Muhammad to lead the list of the world's most influential persons may surprise some readers and may be questioned by others, but he was the only man in history who was supremely successful on both the religious and secular levels". (Hart, Michel H., *The 100: A Ranking of the most Influential Persons in History*. New York: A & W Visual Library, 1978. p. 33). Another orientalist, Margoliouth, has written about Muḥammad (peace be upon him). "The biographers of the Prophet Mohammed form a long series which it is impossible to end but in which it would be honourable to find a place." (Margoliouth, D.S., *Mohammed and the Rise of Islam*. London: G.P. Putnam's Sons, 1905. p. iii).

Compiling special bibliographies is considered an important reference tool. Without this tool it is very difficult for researchers to expeditiously locate the required material. Recognizing the importance of this research tool, Mr. Sher Nowrooz Khan, Chief Librarian, has been compiling bibliographies and indexes on various subjects to assist and facilitate the researchers. The present work is the continuation of this ongoing effort. It is a fairly comprehensive bibliography on *Sīrah*. He has made a rigorous effort to collect information of best possible writings of eminent writers scattered in books, theses and research journals in Western languages. Books and other materials relating to life and activities of the Prophet (peace be upon him) have been included. It does not, however, include *Ḥadīth* literature. In this book the various aspects of life of the Prophet (peace be upon him) have been subdivided in logical scheme and according to the accepted classification system of Islamic literature.

I hope that this work will help researchers in the field of *Sīrah* in locating their required material. May Almighty Allah accept this commendable effort and enable us to follow the life style of the Prophet Muḥammad (peace be upon him).



٢٠١٥ - ١ - ٤

**Dr. Ahmad Yousif A. Al-Draiweesh**  
President, International Islamic University  
Islamabad

## Preface

After the Holy Qur'ān, the *Sīrah* of the Holy Prophet Muḥammad (peace be on him) constitutes the major subject of Islamic Studies. He is the only personality in human history whose record of life has been preserved after a very thorough and careful sifting and study of the relevant materials.

Compiling a bibliography on all aspects of the life of the Prophet (peace be on him) is beyond the ability of a single individual. The scope of the subject is much too vast because Muḥammad (peace be on him) has been the focus of devotional as well as critical studies by Muslim as well as by non-Muslim scholars. These scholars have written extensively in almost all the languages of the world on various aspects of the *Sīrah*; the Prophet's life as a child, as a boy, as a young adult, as a businessman, as a husband, as a father, as a social reformer, as the leader of a deprived and persecuted minority, as the founder of a welfare state, as the commander of combatants in war against oppressors, as an educator of an illiterate community, as the protector of human rights, as the purifier of souls, as the guardian of the deprived and the poor, as the head of constitutional and legislative authority, as the chief justice and the supreme leader of a new born state, etc.

The present work concentrates on identifying biographical publications which contain information on Muḥammad's life and activities. The bibliography contains a vast amount of material in major western languages including English, French, German, Spanish, Russian, Danish, Swedish

and Serbo-Croatian. Turkish language has also been included because of its Roman script. There are 1825 entries in this bibliography. Out of 1825 entries, 1653 are in English and the remaining 172 are in other western languages. The coverage of this work extends to books, monographs, collected works, dissertations, theses, conference proceedings, book chapters, Journal articles, etc. The translations of books in oriental languages into western languages have also been included. An attempt has been made to give maximum coverage to the books, periodicals and other writings of scholars, whether Muslim or Non-Muslim. In this bibliography the life of the Prophet Muḥammad (peace be on him) has been divided under 40 main headings covering various dimensions of his life and the entries have been arranged alphabetically according to author names under each category. At the end of the bibliography a list of the journals surveyed, author and subject indexes have been given.

In transliterating Arabic and Urdu characters into English characters we have followed the practice of *Islamic Studies*, the journal of Islamic Research Institute, International Islamic University. However, since we have retained the transliteration and diacritical marks of the materials cited from a variety of sources, it was not possible to ensure uniformity in transliteration and diacritics. The *Chicago Manual of Style* (15th edition) with minor changes has been followed for bibliographical format to make it user friendly.

Dr Zafar Ishaq Ansari and Dr S. M. Zaman are to be complimented and thanked for editing and providing considerable guidance to make the work useful. Dr Muhammad Zia-ul-Haq, Director General and Dr Mubasher Hussain, Head, Sirah Unit, Islamic Research Institute, must be thanked for taking keen

interest in publishing the work. Mrs Zahida Ahmad is thanked for her beautiful cover design. Mr Tufail Hussain Jadoon is thanked for the final type-setting and formatting of the text which he did skilfully. Mr Mazhar Baig is also thanked for his initial typesetting of the work. To all these and to many others who assisted me, I express my profound gratitude.

I hope this bibliography will serve as a useful reference tool for those engaged in the study of *Sīrah*. Best possible efforts have been made to provide authentic and accurate bibliographic information of the relevant materials. However, readers who find any error or have a useful comment or suggestion to make, should not hesitate to communicate it to me. Such input will be greatly appreciated for further improving the subsequent edition of the work.

**Sher Nowrooz Khan**

Chief Librarian

International Islamic University

Islamabad – Pakistan





## **The Prophet Muhammad (peace be upon him) A Select Bibliography in Western Languages**

### **Reference Sources on *Sīrah***

1. Afzalur Rahman. *Muhammad (S.A.W.): Encyclopaedia of Seerah*. London: The Muslim Schools Trust, 1981. 8v.
2. Anees, Munawar A. and Alia N. Athar. *Hadith and Sira Literature in Western Languages: A Bibliographical Study*. Bloomington, Indiana: The Author, 1980. 462p. [Comprises 1604 annotated entries]
3. ———. *Guide to Sira and Hadith Literature in Western Languages*. London: Mansell Publishing, 1986. 371p. [Comprises 2966 annotated entries on *Sira*, *Hadith* and related subjects]
4. Ashraf, Shahid. *Encyclopaedia of Holy Prophet and Companions*. New Delhi: Anmol Publications, 2004. 15v.
5. Ede, David. *et al. Guide to Islam* [includes “*Sīrah*”] Boston: G. K. Hall & Co, 1983. 261p. [Comprises 2962 entries on Islam and related subjects]
6. Eliade, Mircea., ed. *The Encyclopaedia of Religion*. New York: Macmillan Publishing Company, 1987. 16v.
7. Geddes, C. L. *An Analytical Guide to the Bibliographies on Islam, Muhammad, and the Qur’an*. Denver,

- Colorado: The American Institute of Islamic Studies, 1973. [Analytical bibliography of 211 bibliographies]
8. Gibb, H. A. R. *et al.* (eds.). *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New ed. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. 12v. [Chief editors: H. A. R. Gibb, Vol.1; B. Lewis, Vol. 2-3; E. Van Donzel, Vol. 4; C. E. Bosworth, Vol. 5-9; P. J. Bearman, Vol. 10-12 and index volume]
  9. Hamadeh, Muhammad Maher. *Muhammad the Prophet: A Selected Bibliography* [Doctoral Thesis] Michigan: University of Michigan, 1965. 515p.
  10. Hastings, James, John A. Selbie, and Louis H. Gray., eds. *Encyclopaedia of Religion and Ethics*. Edinburg: T. & T. Clark, 1974. 12v.
  11. Horovitz, Josef. "The Earliest Bibliographies of the Prophet and their Authors." *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 1:4 (1927): 535-559, 2:1 (1928): 22-50, 2:3 (1928): 164-183, 2:4 (1928): 495-526.
  12. Houtsma, M. Th. *et al.* eds.) *E. J. Brill's First Encyclopaedia of Islam: 1913-1936*. Leiden: Brill, 1987. 8v.
  13. Hughes, Thomas Patrick. *A Dictionary of Islam*. Lahore: Premier Book House, 1989. 750p. [First published in 1885]
  14. *Islamic Studies: A Union Catalogue of Books Available in Selected Libraries of Pakistan*. Karachi: Islamic Documentation and Information Centre, [1970-?]. 125p. [Includes 2036 books on Islamic studies [includes *Ṣīrah*] available in Hamdard Foundation Library, Khalid Ishaque Library, Karachi University Library,

- Liaquat Memorial Library, National Bank Library, Rabat al-Uloom al-Islamia and State Bank Library]
15. Juynboll, G. H. A. *Encyclopedia of Canonical Ḥadīth*. Leiden: Brill, 2007. 804p.
  16. Martin, Richard C., ed. *Encyclopedia of Islam and the Muslim World*. New York: Macmillan Reference, 2004. 2v.
  17. McAuliffe, Jane Dammen., ed. *Encyclopaedia of the Qurʾān*. Leiden: Brill, 2001-2006. 6v. [Includes index volume]
  18. Nadvi, Rizwan Ali. "Sources for the Study of *Seerah*." *Daʿwah Highlights* (Islamabad) 10:6 (1999): 7-11.
  19. Stuckrad, Kocku Von., ed. *The Brill Dictionary of Religion*. Translated from German by Robert R. Barr. Leiden: Brill, 2006. 4v. [Original German language edition entitled *Metzler Lexikon Religion*, published in 2000]
  20. Usmani, Muhammad Adil and Akhtar H. Siddiqui., comps. *A Bibliography of Doctoral Dissertations on Islam*. Karachi: Islamic Documentation and Information Centre, 1985. 126p. [Bibliography of 1055 dissertations including *Sirah*]
  21. Zaheer, Syed Iqbal. *Educational Encyclopedia of Islam*. Bangalore: east west educational tools, 2010. 2v.

### **Historiography of *Sirah***

22. Faizer, Rizwi S. "Muhammad and the Medinan Jews: A Comparison of the Texts of Ibn Ishaq's *Kitab Sirat Rasul Allah* with Al-Waqidi's *Kitab al-Maghazi*."

- International Journal of Middle East Studies* (Cambridge) 28:4 (1996): 463-89.
23. Faruqi, Nisar Ahmed. *Early Muslim Historiography: A Study of Early Transmitters of Arab History from the Rise of Islam up to the End of Umayyad Period (612-750)*. Delhi: Idarah-i Adabiyat-i Delhi, 1979. 344p. [Includes: The Life of the Prophet, Family of the Prophet, Caliphs, etc.]
  24. Irwing, T.B. "Seerah in American English." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 2. Pp. 66-72.
  25. Khalidi, Tarif. *Islamic Historiography: The Histories of Masudi*. Albany: State University of New York Press, 1975. 180p. [Includes: The Prophet's life and the first four Caliphs]
  26. Rasul, M. G. *The Origin and Development of Muslim Historiography*. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1968. 108p. [Includes: *Sīrah*, *Maghāzī*, etc.]
  27. Rosenthal, Franz. *A History of Muslim Historiography*. 2<sup>nd</sup> ed. Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1968. 653p. [Includes: Muḥammad (SAW), Stories of the Prophets, the Caliphs, etc.]
  28. Tahir, Mohamed., ed. *Medieval Muslim Historiography*. New Delhi: Anmol Publications, 1997. 279p. [Includes: *Sīrah* and topography of *Hijrah*]
  29. Tayob, Abdulkader Isma'īl. *Islamic Historiography: The Case of al-Tabari's "Tārīkh al-Rusūl wa 'l-Mulūk" on the*

*Companions of the Prophet Muhammad*. Ann Arbor, MI: UMI Dissertation Services, 1999. 264p. [Doctoral Dissertation: Temple University, 1989]

30. Zaman, Muhammad Qasim. "A Venture in Critical Islamic Historiography and the Significance of Its Failure." *Nvmen* (Leiden) 41:1 (1994): 26-50.

### Geography of *Sīrah*

31. Abdul Ghani, Muhammad Ilyas. *The History of Makkah Mukarramah*. Translated by Afzal Hossen Elias, 2004. 236p. [Translation of *Tārīkh Makkah al-Mukarramah*]
32. ———. *Pictorial History of Madinah Munawwarah*. Translated by Umar Abdul Rasheed Geloo. Lahore: Al-Rasheed Printers, 2004.
33. Abdur Rauf. *Historic Travels of the Great Prophet (PBUH)*. Lahore: Ferozsons, 2001. 208p. [Study of 24 important travels of the Holy Prophet]
34. Abu Khalil, Shawqi. *Atlas on the Prophet's Biography: Places, Nations, Landmarks*. Riyadh: Darussalam, 2004.
35. Aiton, John. *The Lands of the Messiah, Mahomet, and the Pope, as Visited in 1851*. London: A. Fullerton and Company, 1854. 552p.
36. Chabbi, J. "Mecca." in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur'ān*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2003. Vol. 3. Pp. 337-341.
37. Gaury, Gerald de. *Rulers of Mecca*. London: George G. Harrap & Co. Ltd., 1951. 317p.
38. Gorke, Andreas. "The Historical Tradition about al-Hudaybiya: A Study of 'Urwa b. al-Zubayr's

- Account.” in *The Biography of Muḥammad: The Issue of the Sources*. Edited by Harald Motzki. Leiden: Brill, 2000. Pp. 240-275.
39. Goto, Akira. “Al-Madina: A Historical Analysis of the City at the Time of the Prophet Muhammad.” in *Historic Cities of Asia: An Introduction to Asian Cities from Antiquity to Pre-Modern Times*. Edited by Muhammad Abdul Jabbar Beg. Kuala Lumpur: Beg, 1986. Pp. 203-221.
  40. Grady, F. “‘Machomete’ and Mandeville’s Travels.” in *Medieval Christian Perceptions of Islam: A Book of Essays*. Edited by J. V. Tolan. New York: Garland, 1996. Pp. 271-288.
  41. Al Hajabi, Muhammad Salih bin Ahmad bin Zainul Abideen Sheebi Al Abadri. *History of Ka’aba (A Unique Research on the History of Ka’aba)*. Compiled by Rauf Siddiqui. Karachi: Elite Publishers Ltd., 2008. 162p.
  42. Al-Harigi, Fahad Nwisser. “The Early Development of the Relationship between the Prophet’s Mosque and its Surrounding Physical Environment.” *Arab Journal for the Humanities* 12/46 (1994): 298-313.
  43. Hurgronje, C. Snouck. *Mekka in the Latter Part of the 19<sup>th</sup> Century*. Translated by J. H. Monahan. Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1931. 309p.
  44. King, D. A. “Makka.” in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 6. Pp. 144-187.
  45. Lecker, M. “Muḥammad at Medina: A Geographical Approach.” *Jerusalem Studies in Arabic and Islam* (Jerusalem) 6 (1985): 29-62.

46. Makki, Mohamed S. *Medina, Saudi Arabia: A Geographic Analysis of the City and Region*. Amersham: Avebury Publishing Company, 1982. 231p.
47. Mattson, Ingrid. "Hunayn." in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur'an*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2002. Vol. 2. Pp. 465-466.
48. Memon, Arsalan bin Akhtar. *The Historical Places of Baitullah and Makkah*. Karachi: Maktaba Arsalan, 2013. 256p.
49. Mubarakpuri, Shaikh Safiur-Rahman. *History of Al-Madinah Al-Munawwarah*. Translated by Nasiruddin Al-Khattab. Riyadh: Darussalam, 2004. 152p.
50. ———. *History of Makkah*. Riyadh: Darussalam, 2002. 176p.
51. Nawas, John. "Badr." in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur'an*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2001. Vol. 1. Pp. 196-197.
52. Peters, F. E. *Mecca: A Literary History of the Muslim Holy Land*. Princeton, New Jersey: Princeton University Press, 1994. 473p.
53. ———. "Medina." in *The Oxford Encyclopedia of the Modern Islamic World*. Edited by John L. Esposito. New York: Oxford University Press, 1995. Vol. 3. Pp. 92-93.
54. ———. "Mecca." in *The Oxford Encyclopedia of the Modern Islamic World*. Edited by John L. Esposito. New York: Oxford University Press, 1995. Vol. 3. Pp. 85-86.



55. Philby, H. St. John. *The Land of Midian*. London: Ernest Benn Limited, 1957. 286p.
56. Rippin, Andrew. "Hudaybiya." in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur'ān*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2002. Vol. 2. P. 464.
57. Saffarini, Husein M. "Muhammad's Visit to At-Ta'if." *Studia Arabistyczne i Islamistyczne* 6 (1998): 46-57.
58. Scholler, Marco. "Medina." in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur'ān*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2003. Vol. 3. Pp. 367-371.
59. Tayob, Abdulkader I. "Negotiating a Sacred Space in the Sirah: Finding a Masjid for the Prophet." in *Literary Heritage of Classical Islam: Arabic and Islamic Studies in Honor of James A. Bellamy*. Edited by Mustansir Mir and J. E. Fossum. Princeton: Darwin Press, 1993. Pp. 227-254.
60. Trofimov, Yaroslav. *The Siege of Mecca: The Forgotten Uprising in Islam's Holiest Shrine*. London: Penguin Books, 2007. 301p.
61. Watt, W. Montgomery. "Badr." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 1. Pp. 867-8.
62. Winder, R. B. "Al-Madīna." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 5. Pp. 994-1007.

### **General Works on *Sirah***

63. Arfi, Muhammad Abdul Hai. *The Way of the Exalted Prophet (SAW)*. Translated by Hassan Akhtar. Karachi:

- Al-Mustafa Publications, 2002. 378p. [Tr. of *Uswa-e-Akram sallallahu alaihi wasallam*]
64. ———. *The Ways of the Holy Prophet Muhammad (SAW)*. Translated by Muḥammad Muqatadir. Karachi: Darul Ishā‘at, 2001. 452p. [Tr. of *Uswai Rasool-e-Akram*]
  65. Abd al-Hamid and Abd al-Raziq, Ali. “The Moḥammed of the Newspapers.” *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 18 (1928): 167-72.
  66. Abd al-Karim Maulawi. *The Prophet of Islam and His Teachings*. Calcutta: 1936.
  67. Abdallah, A. *The Prophet as a Model of Tranquility in a Turbulent Age*. Islamabad: Pakistan: Ministry of Religious Affairs, National Seerat Committee, 1976. 16p.
  68. Abdel Haleem, M. “The Prophet Muḥammad as a Teacher: Implications for *Ḥadīth* Literature.” *Islamic Quarterly* (London) 46:2 (2002): 121-37.
  69. Abdool, Sulatan Hafiz. *The Light*. Revised by Syed Zia-ud Din Ahmad Gillani. Lahore: M. Siraj-ud-Din & Sons, 1972. 251p.
  70. Abdul Ali. *Thirteen Hundred Years After. A Word for To-day*. Hyderabad: Government Press, 1947. 60p. [A treatise on the life and teachings of the Prophet]
  71. Abdul Azeem, Khalifa. *Is Muhammad (pbuh) the Founder of Islam?* Chennai: Hira Institute of English, 2009. 135p.
  72. Abdul Hakim, Khalifa. *The Prophet and His Message*. Lahore: Institute of Islamic Culture, 1972. Rep. 1980. 466p.

73. Abdul Latif, Syed. "Was the Prophet of Islam Unlettered?" *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 12:6 (1966): 51-62.
74. Abdul Majeed. *The Last Prophet and His Teachings*. Karachi: Nasrain Gifats, [1985]. 656p.
75. Abdul, M.O.A. *The Prophet of Islam: His Life, Sayings and Deeds*. Lagos: Islamic Publications Bureau, 1975. 120p.
76. Abdul Qayyum., comp. *Islam in Perspective* [Commentary by Sayyid Qutb and Adil Salahi]. 2<sup>nd</sup> ed. Chakwal: The Author, 2000. 452p. [Includes the Prophet Muhammad (SAW) from Pp. 168-190]
77. Abdul Rauf, Muhammad. *The Life and Teaching of the Prophet Muhammad*. London: Longmans, 1964.
78. ———. "A Muslim Response to the Pre-Islamic Period of *Sirat al-Nabi*." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 62:1 (1972): 42-8.
79. ———. "Universality of the Mission of the Prophet Muhammad (PBUH)." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 1. Pp. 1-12.
80. Abdul Wahab, Syed. *The Shadowless Prophet of Islam*. 2nd ed. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1962. 128p.
81. Abdul Wasie, H. E. Shaikh Abdul Wahhab Ahmad. "The Universal Aspect of the Seerat of the Noble Prophet." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message*:

- International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan).* Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 2. Pp. 73-76.
82. Abdullah, Abdul Rahman., ed. *Who is Allah and His Prophet (SAW)*. Riyadh: Darussalam, 1999. 64p.
83. Abdur Raheem, M. R. A. *Muhammad the Prophet*. 3<sup>rd</sup> ed. Kuala Lumpur: A.S. Noordeen, 2000. 794p.
84. Abdur Rauf, Mohammad. "Importance of the Study of Sirah to Muslim Minorities in the Western Societies." in *Message of the Prophet: A Selection of Articles Read at the First International Congress on Seerat 1976 Pakistan*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1976). Pp. 98-102.
85. ———. *Stories from Prophet's Life*. Lahore: Ferozsons. 1990. 164p.
86. Abdus Subhan. "The World Before and After Muhammad." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 6:1 (1954): 35-44.
87. Abedin, Syed Z. "Prophet Muhammad and the Muslim Community Today." *Islamic Order* (Karachi) 11:3 (1989): 17.
88. Abu-Bakr, Muhammed. *The Great Prophet Muhammed and His Famous Black Companions*. Denver, Colo.: Purple Dawn Books, 1993. 54p.
89. Abu Gideiri, Eltigani. "The Humanistic Values of Prophet Muhammad." *Markaz* (New York) 1:1 (1978): 6-7.

90. Abul Fazl, Mirza. *The Life of Muhammad*. Calcutta: Manoranjan Banerji, 1910. 237p.
91. Abuel Feda, Isma‘el. *Life of Mohammed*. [Translated from the Arabic, with an introduction and appendix, by W. Murray]
92. ———. *Vie de Mohammed*. Paris: Impr. Royale, 1837. [Includes the Arabic text with the French translation and notes]
93. Achard, Paul. *Mahomet*. Paris: Les Editions de France, 1942. 240p.
94. Addison, Lancelot. *The First State of Mahumedism, or, An Account of the Author and Doctrine of that Imposture*. London: 1679, 136p. [Hostile work towards the Prophet]
95. Adler, Felix. *Mohammed*. Philadelphia: S. B. Weston, 1901.
96. Affify, Hussain el-Tiby. “Glimpses of the Life of Prophet Muhammad.” *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 44:4 (1972): 5-8.
97. Afzal, Omar. *The Life of the Prophet Muhammad*. Rampur, India: Al-Hasonat, 1973.
98. Afzalur Rahman. *Muhammad: Blessing for Mankind*. London: The Muslim Schools Trust, 1979. 337p.
99. ———. *Muhammad (S.A.W.): The Educator of Mankind*. London: The Muslim Schools Trust, 1980. 473p.
100. ———. “The New Impulse and the Perpetual Revolution Created by the Prophet.” in *Universality of*

- the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan). Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 1. Pp. 69-80.*
101. Ahmad, Fazl. *Meet the Master: A Short Life Sketch of Muhammad the Saviour*. Rev. ed. Lahore: Qaumi Kutub Khana, [1958]. 224p.
  102. Ahmad, Fazal. *Muhammad—the Prophet of Islam*. Lahore: Sheikh Muhammad Ashraf; 1961. 124p.
  103. Ahmad, G. *Unique and Everliving*. Lahore: Ferozsons, 2002. 349p.
  104. Ahmed, Gulzar. "The Prophet of Peace to all Mankind." in *Seerat Articles (1398 A.H/ 1978 A.D.)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1978). Pp. 1-7.
  105. Ahmad, Khurshid and Anas, Ahmad. *The Prophet of Islam (PBUH)*. Karachi: Seerat Academy, 1966. 96p.
  106. Ahmad, Imad A. "Did Muhammad Observe the Canterbury Meteoroid Swarm?." *Archaeoastronomy* 11(1989-93): 95-96.
  107. Ahmad, Mahdi Rizqullah. *A Biography of the Prophet of Islam: In the Light of the Original Sources: An Analytical Study*. Riyadh: Darussalam, 2005. 2v.
  108. Ahmad, Mian Abid. *The Glory of Muhammad (Peace Be Upon Him)*. Lahore: Seerat International Research Centre, 1993. 840p.
  109. Ahmad, Mirza Bashir. *Sources of the Sirat: Being a Critical Account of the Sources of our Knowledge of the*

- Life of the Holy Prophet and of the Early History of Islam.* Qadian: Talif-o-Ishaat, [1938]. 103p.
110. Ahmad, Mirza Bashiruddin Mahmud. *Ahmad the Messenger of the Latter Days*. Qadian, India: Manager, Book Depot. Talif-o-Isha'at, 1924. [Translated from Urdu by A. Abul Hashm]
  111. ———. *Life and Teachings of the Holy Prophet Muhammad*. London: London Mosque, 20p.
  112. ———. *The Life of Muhammad*. Rabwah, Pakistan: Ahmadiyyah Muslim Foreign Mission Office, 1968. 229p.
  113. Ahmad, Mohiuddin. "Was Muhammad Literate?." *Islam and the Modern Age* (New Delhi) 8:2 (1977): 1-15.
  114. Ahmad, Sheikh Mubarak. "Muhammad—The Prophet of Islam." *Review of Religions* 79:11 (1984): 31-5.
  115. Ahmed, A. A. *The Hidden Life of the Prophet Muhammad*. Bloomington, Indiana: Author House, 2006. 198p.
  116. Ahmed, Abdallah Chanfi. "La Passion Pour le Prophète aux Comores et en Afrique de l'est ou l'épopée du Maulid al-Barzandji." *Islam et Sociétés au Sud du Sahara* (Paris) 13 (1999): 65-89.
  117. Ahmed, Hasanuddin. "Was the Prophet of Islam Unlettered?" *Islam and the Modern Age* (New Delhi) 32:1 (2001): 69-74.
  118. Ahmed, Zahir. *Mohammed: Glimpses of the Prophet's Life and Times*. Karachi: Royal Book Company, 1980. 221p.

119. Ahrens, Karl. *Muhammed als Religionsstifter*. Leipzig: Deutsche Morgenlandische Gesellschaft, 1935-216 p.
120. Ajjola, A. D. *Prophet Muhammad and his Mission*. Kaduna: Straight Path Publishers, 1996. 112p.
121. Akari, Suzanne Conklin. "The Rhetoric of Antichrist of in Western Lives of Muhammad." *Islam and Christian-Muslim Relations* (Birmingham, UK) 8:3 (1997): 297-308.
122. Akbar, M. T. "The Prophet of Islam." *Islamic Review* (London) 25:8 (1937): 301-10.
123. Akehurst, George. *Imposture Instanced in the Life of Mahomet*. London: Wertheim, Macintosh and Hunt, 1859.
124. Akhtar, Akhtar Mahmud. *The Unique Exalted Position of Holy Prophet (SAW)*. Karachi: 2004. 470p.
125. Akhter, Javeed. *The Seven Phases of Prophet Muhammad's Life*. Oak Brook, IL: International Strategy and Policy Institute, [2002]. 178p.
126. Akhtar, Mohsin. *Oracle of the Last and Final Message: History and the Philosophical Deductions of the Life of Prophet Muhammad*. Philadelphia, PA]: Xlibris, 2008. 449p.
127. Akseki, A. H. *Peygamberimizin Vecizeleri*. Istanbul: Matbaassi Ebuzziya. 1945.
128. ———. *Peygamberimiz Hazrat-i-Muḥammad Aleyhi's Selim ve Musulmanlık*. Ankara: Guzel Sanatlar Matbaassi, 1955. 159p.



129. ———. *Prophet Muhammad*. Ankara: Guven Matbaassi, 956. 43p.
130. Aksay, Hasan. "The Relevance of Islam to the Modern Age." in *Message of the Prophet: A Selection of Articles Read at the First International Congress on Seerat 1976 Pakistan*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1976). Pp. 33-47. [Study the Prophet's message and the way to be followed]
131. Alavi, Khalid. "The Prophet of Mercy." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 3:1 (2002): 5-21.
132. ———. "The Prophet (PBUH) as a Spiritual Model." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 12:10 (2001): 5-11.
133. ———. *Muhammad the Educator of Humankind*. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, International Islamic University, 2004. 50p.
134. Alawi, Ahmad ibn Mustafa, 1869-1934. *The Two Invocations: The Unique Name: The Prayer on the Prophet*. Norwich, U. K.: Diwan Press, 1980. 43p.
135. Alcock, Nathan. *The Rise of Mahomet Accounted for on Natural and Civil Principles*. Edited by Thomas Alcock. London: G. Sael, 1795.
136. Ali, Abdullah Yusuf. *Muhammad in History. Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 16:5 (1970): 5-12. [Published also in *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 23:6 (1975): 257-264]
137. Ali, Basharat. "Prophet Mohammad: Cognizance, Knowledge and Truth." *Islamic Order* (Karachi) 9:3 (1987): 11-15.

138. Ali, Muhammad. *Hazreti Muhammad in Evlendigi Kadınlar ve Temiz Ahlaki*. Istanbul: Hadise Yayınevi, 1958. 34p.
139. ———. *The Living Thoughts of the Prophet Muhammad*. London: Cassell, 1947. 1950. 142p.
140. ———. *Muhammad: The Commander of the Faithful*. Lahore: Sheikh Mubarak Ali, 1977. 157p.
141. ———. *Muhammad the Prophet*. 2nd ed. Lahore: Ahmadiyya Anjuman-i-Isha'at-i-Islam, 1933. 314p.  
[Describes the life and career of Muhammad in Mecca and Medina]
142. ———. *The Prophet of Islam*. Lahore: Dur-ul-Kutub Islamia, 1928. 45p.
143. Ali, Parveen Shaukat. *The Holy Prophet under the Torch light of History*. Lahore: Aziz Publishers, 1987. 160p.
144. Ali, Syed Ameer. *A Critical Examination of the Life and Teachings of Mohammed*. Karachi: S.M. Mir, 1978. 346p.
145. ———. *The Life and Teachings of Mohammed: A Study in the Reply to the European Writers*. Rev. ed. Delhi: Adam Publishers & Distributors, 1996. 346p. [First published in London in 1873]
146. ———. *The Life and Teachings of Muhammad, or the Spirit of Islam*. London: W. H. Allen & Co. 1891. 677p.
147. ———. *The Spirit of Islam: A History of the Evolution and Ideals of Islam: With a Life of the Prophet*. London: Christophers, 1922.

148. Alien, John C. *Muhammad and the Rise of Islam*. Amersham, UK: Hulton Educational Publications, 1973. 32p.
149. Allana, G. "The Holy Prophet of Islam." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 13:11 (1965): 603-607.
150. Almond, P. C. *Heretic and Hero: Muhammad and the Victorians*. Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1989. 107p.
151. Always, A. M. Mohiaddin. "The Life of the Prophet is the Exemplary Pattern of Conduct." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 47:3 (1975): 1-5.
152. ———. "The Mission of Prophet Muhammad." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 40:3 (1968): 1-4.
153. ———. "Prophet Muhammad: The Perfect Example for Humanity." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 36:3 (1964): 10-1.
154. ———. *Muhammad the Prophet of Islam*. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, International Islamic University, 2002. 336p.
155. ———. "Spotlight on the Life of the Prophet." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 45:3 (1973): 1-11.
156. ———. "The World Prophet." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 41:3 (1969): 1-8.
157. Amin, Mohammad. *Mohammad and Teachings of Quran*. Lahore: Kashmir Basar, 1944. 126p.
158. Amin, Muhammad. *Wisdom of Prophet Muhammad*. 2nd ed. Lahore: Lion Press, 1960. 208p. [First published by Lion Press, Lahore in 1946]

159. Andrae, Tor. "Die Legenden von der Berufung Muhammeds." *Le Monde Oriental* 6:1 (1912): 5-18.
160. ———. *Mohammed: The Man and His Faith*. Translated by Theophil Menzel. London: George Allen & Unwin, 1956, 196p. [Tr. from German of *Mohammed—Sein Leben und Sein Glaube*]
161. ———. *Mahomet—sa Vie et sa Doctrine*. Translated from German by Jean Gaudefroy-Demombynes. Paris: Adrien-Maisonneuve, 1945. 192p.
162. ———. *Mohammed—Sein Leben und Sein Glaube*. Gottingen: Vandenhoeck and Ruprecht, 1932. 158p.
163. ———. *Mohammed, sein Leben und sein Glaube*= *Mohammed: The Man and His Faith*. Translated by Theophil Menzel. New York: Scribner, 1936. 274p.
164. ———. *Die Person Muhammeds*. Stockholm: Kungle Boktyckeriet, 1918. 401p.
165. Ansari, Masud. *Psychology of Mohammed: Inside the Brain of a Prophet*. Washington, D.C: Mas-Press, 2007. 378p.
166. Anvar, K. A. *Muhammad of Arabia*. Lahore: Young People Publishing Bureau, 1938. 95p.
167. Al-Arabi Abu Hamzah., comp. *Who is Allah & His Prophet (Peace be Upon Him)*. Edited by Abdul Rahman Abdullah. Lahore: Darussalam, [2000-?]. 64p.
168. Arias, Pablo Beneito. "A Summary of the Life of the Prophet by Ibn 'Arabi and the Miracle of the Palm Tree of Seville." *Journal of the Muhyiddin Ibn 'Arabi Society* (Oxford) 30 (2001): 73-103.

169. Arif, Naieeba. "Revisiting the Tenors of *Sirah* Literature in Urdu 12th/18th to 14th/20th Century." *Insights* (Islamabad) 2:2-3 (2009): 303-328.
170. Arif, Tahir. *Muhammad*. Sargodha: Dr. Tayyib Arif Trust, 104p.
171. Armstrong, Karen. *Muhammad: A Biography of the Prophet*. London: Victor Gollancz, 1991. 290p.
172. ———. *Mahomad Biografía del Profeta*. Translated by Victoria Ordonez. Barcelona: Tusquets, 2005. 370p. [Tr. of Muhammad: A Biography of the Prophet, London 1991 & 1995.]
173. ———. *Maomé: Uma Biografia do Profeta*. Translated by Andreia Guerini ...[et al.]. São Paulo: Companhia das Letras, 2002. 335p. [Portuguese Translation of *Muhammad: A Biography of the Prophet*, London 1994]
174. ———. *Muhammad: A Western Attempt to Understand Islam*. London: Victor Gollancz, 1991, 290p.
175. ———. *Muhammad Prophet for Our Time*. London: Atlas Book, 2006, 249p.
176. ———. *Muhammad: Religionsstifter und Staatsmann*. Translated by Pänke H. Munich: Heyne, 1995. 385p.
177. Al-Shqar, Umar S. Abdullah. *Authentic Stories by Prophet Muhammad (SAW)*. Translated by Wafa Abu Hatab. Amman: Dar Al-Nafaes, 2008. 351p. [Included collection of stories that have been proven and authenticated as originally narrated by Prophet Muḥammad (SAW) or by his companions]

178. Ashraf, Sheikh Muhammad. "The Advent of Muhammed is the Birth of New Human Values." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 12:8 (1966): 3-4.
179. Al-Asi, Mohammed. *The Unknown Prophet: Forgotten Dimensions of the Seerah*. Slough: Crescent for the Institute of Contemporary Islamic Thought, 2002. 28p.
180. Al-Asi, Mohammed and Zafar Bangash. *The Seerah: A Power Perspective*. Slough: Crescent, in Association with the Institute of Contemporary Islamic Thought, 2000. 63p.
181. ———. "The Prophet (p) and Power." in *The Seerah: A Power Perspective*. Slough: Crescent, in Association with the Institute of Contemporary Islamic Thought, 2000. Pp. 5-24.
182. Assad, William. *Gifts of the Prophets: From Abraham to Muhammad*. [Lexington]: Xlibris Corporation, 2008. 173p.
183. Athar, Alia N. *Muhammad the Last Prophet*. Chicago: Library of Islam, 2002. 64p.
184. Athamina, Khalil. "Al-Nabiyy al-Umiyy': An Inquiry into the Meaning of a Qur'ānic Verse." *Der Islam* (Berlin) 69 (1992): 61-80.
185. Austin, R. W. J. "The Prophet of Islam." in *The Challenge of Islam*. Edited by Gauhar Altaf. London: Islamic Council of Europe, 1978. Pp. 68-81.
186. Awan, Muhammad Zulfiqar Ali. *Muhammad (SAW) the Messenger (SAW) for the Mankind*. Lahore: Ilm-o-Irfan Publishers, 2001. 128p.

187. Azam, Ikram. *Muhammad: The Moderniser Futurist (P.B.U.H.)*. Islamabad: The MAPCO, 1984. 134p.
188. Azam, Ikram. *Muhammad (SAS) the Sublime Futurist*. Islamabad: The Pakistan Futuristics Foundation & Institute, 1996. 248p.
189. Azami, Mustafa al-. "The Authenticity of the Prophet's Sunnah." *Al-'Ilm* (Durban) 5 (1985): 76-84.
190. Azeemi, Khwaja Shamsuddin. *Mohammad (PBUH) the Prophet of God*. Translated by Maqsood Azeemi. Peshawar: Burkhiya Education Foundation, 2007. 3-parts. [Tr. of *Mohammad Rasool Allah*]
191. Aziz, Qutubuddin. *The Prophet of Peace and Humanity*. Islamabad: Modern Book Depot, 1986, 67p. [Rev.ed. Karachi: Islamic Media Corporation, 1988.]
192. ———. *The Prophet of Islam: A Blessing to Mankind*. Karachi: The Islamic Media Corporation, 1989. 129p.
193. Azzam, Abd al-Rahman. *The Eternal Message of Muhammad*. Translated by Casesar E. Farah. London: Quartet Books, 1979. 297p. [It is a collection of essays which the author wrote on different occasions to explain certain aspects of Islam and the life of Muḥammad]
194. ———. *The Life of the Prophet Muhammad*. Leicester, UK: The Islamic Foundation, 1976. 24p.
195. ———. "The Life of the Prophet Muhammad." in *Islam—Its Meaning and Message*. Edited by Khurshid Ahmad. 2nd ed. Leicester: The Islamic Foundation, 1976. Pp. 59-80.

196. Azzam, Leila and Aisha Ghouverneur. *The Life of the Prophet Muhammad (S.A.W.)*. London: The Islamic Texts Society, 1985. 135p.
197. Bachelet, Theodore. *Mahomet et les Arabes*. 2d ed. Rouen: Megard et cie. libraires-editeurs, 1876.
198. Bacon, A. S. "Mohammed and Islam" in *The Unity of Religions*. Edited by Herman Randall and Gardner Smith. New York: Thomas Y. Crowell & Co., 1910. Pp. 166-200.
199. Badauni, M. T. B. "The Need for Prophet's Biography." *Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 11:3 (1962): 136-40.
200. Baffioni, Carmela. "Il Messaggio Profetico di Gesù e di Muḥammad in un Passo degli Iḥān al-Ṣafā." in *Recueil d'articles offert à Maurice Borrmans par ses collègues et amis*. Rome: Pontificio Istituto di Studi Arabi e d'Islamistica, 1996. Pp. 21-27.
201. Baghdadi, Abuali al-. "Muhammad, the Ummi Prophet." *Arab Review* (Ottawa) 1:4 (1993): 38-40.
202. Baka, Dolmanach (Abdul Rahman AbuBakr). "Seerat of the Holy Prophet and Service to Mankind." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad Pakistan)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 2. Pp. 9-33.
203. Bakker, Freek L. "The Image of Muhammad in the Message, the First and Only Feature Film about the Prophet of Islam." *Islam and Christian-Muslim Relations* (Birmingham, UK) 17:1 (2006): 77-92.



204. Bakshi, Dhiraj. *The Islam and The Karmic Law: The Life Cycle of Prophet Muhammad, The Teachings of Quran, Prophet Muhammad, The Women in Islam* (Volume 1). CreateSpace Independent Publishing Platform, 2012. 144p.
205. Al-Balagh Foundation, Tehran. *Glimpses of the Lives of Messenger Muhammad and His Household*. Tehran: Al-Balagh Foundations, 1999. 303p.
206. ———. *Muhammad the Messenger of Allah*. Tehran: Al-Balagh Foundation, 1993. 152p.
207. ———. *Prophet Muhammad (A Brief Biography)*. Tehran: Al-Balagh Foundation, 1997. 80p.
208. Balyuzi, H. M. *Muhammad and the Course of Islam*. Oxford: George Ronald, 1976, 457p.
209. Baneth, D. Z. H. "What Did Muhammad Mean when He Called His Religion Islam: The Original Meaning of *Aslama* and its Derivatives." *Israel Oriental Studies* 1 (1971): 183-90.
210. AL-Banna, Hasan. *The Seerah of the Final Prophet (Peace and Blessings Be Upon Him)*. Swansea, UK: Awakening Publications, 1999. 260p.
211. Baqa, M. S. & Baqa, Sahal., comps. & trans. *Prophets and Messengers of Allah*. Lahore: Ilm-o-Irfan Publishers, 2010. 359p. [Chapter, 19 on Prophet Muḥammad]
212. Barelvi, Ahmad Raza Khan. *Supreme Prophet*. Lahore: Raza Academy, 1996. 151p.
213. Bari, F. M. Nadeem. *Muhammad (Peace be upon him) the Best of Humanity*. Faisalabad: Seerat Academy, [1984]. 127p.

214. Barton, Theodora. *Talks on Mohammed and His Followers*. London: Edinburgh House Press, 1932. 72p.
215. Beaumont, P. de. *Mahomet, Fondateur de l'Islam*. Paris: Centurion, 1995. 187.
216. Bel, A. *L'Islam Mystique. Suivi de Es-Soyoûti Les dires du Prophète*. Paris: Maisonneuve, 1988. 103p.
217. Ben Ibrahim, Sliman and Etienne Dinet. *The Life of Mohammad: Prophet of Allah*. London: Studio Editions, 1990. 239p. [Karachi: Taj Company, 1973].
218. Benabderrahmane, A. & H. Benabderrahmane. *Mohammed Messenger de Dieu: que Lapaix et les Benedictions de Dieu Soient sur le Messenger et sur sa Sinte Famille*. Beirut: Dar al-Mahajja al-Baydaa, 2004. 2v. 2104p.
219. Bengalee, Mutiur Rahman. *The Life of Muhammad*. Chicago: The Moslem Sunrise Press, 1941. 286p.
220. Bennett & Browne. *Thus Spoke the Holy Prophet*. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1966, 158p.
221. Bennett, Clinton. *In Search of Muhammad*. London: Cassell, 1998. 276p.
222. Berg, Herbert. "Context: Muḥammad." in *The Blackwell Companion to the Qur'ān*. Edited by Andrew Rippin. Oxford: Blackwell, 2006. Pp. 187-204.
223. Berki, Ali Himmet and Osman Keskioglu. *Hatemu'l-Enbiya Hazreti Muhammed ve Hayati*. Ankara: Ayyildiz Matbaasi, 1981. 430p.

224. Bernabé, L. F. and M. de Epalza. "Novedades Bibliográficas Sobre el Corán y Mahoma." *Sharq al-Andalus* (Cadiz) 5 (1988): 235-240.
225. Bey, Muhammad Essad. *Mohammed: A Biography*. Translated by Helmut L. Ripperger. New York: Longman, 1936. 376p. [London: Darf Publishers, [1985]
226. Bhatti, A. A. On to Muhammad (Peace be upon him). Lahore: Islami Mission. [1969]. 256p.
227. *Biography of the Holy Prophet Mohammad (S.A.)*. Karachi: Peermahomed Ebrahim Trust, 1976. 296p.
228. Blachere, Regis. *Le Probleme de Mahomet: Essai de Biographic Critique du Fondateur de l'Islam*. Paris: Presses Universitaires De France, 1952. 133p.
229. Blair, John C. *The Sources of Islam: An Inquiry into the Sources of the Faith and Practice of the Muhammadan Religion*. Madras: The Christian literature society for India, 1925. 189p.
230. Boase, Roger Abdul Wahhab. "The Prophet Muḥammad's Example." *Islamica* (London) 1:4 (1994): 13-14.
231. Bobzin, Hartmut. "Das Siegel der Propheten": Maimonides und das Verständnis von Mohammeds Prophetentum." in *The Trias of Maimonides - Die Trias des Maimonides*. Edited by Georges Tamer. Berlin: Walter de Gruyter, 2006. Pp. 289-306.
232. Bobzin, Hartmut. *Mohammed*. Munich: Beck, 2000. 127p.

233. Bodley, R. V. C. *The Messenger: The Life of Mohammad*. 2<sup>nd</sup> ed. Lahore: Orientalia, 1954. 302p.
234. Boulainvilliers, Henri de. *The Life of Mahomet*. Translated by from the French. London: Darf Publishers, 1983, 400p.
235. Bowering, Gerhard. "The Prophet of Islam: The First and the Last Prophet." in *Message of the Prophet: A Selection of Articles Read at the First International Congress on Seerat 1976 Pakistan*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1976). Pp. 48-60.
236. Bowman, John. "Muhammad the *Nabi Kamil*." *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 8:2 (1985): 3-9.
237. Braswell, G. W. *Islam: Its Prophet, Peoples, Politics, and Power*. Nashville: Broadman & Holman, 1996. 338p.
238. Bravmann, M. M. "The Origin of the Principle of Ismah—Muhammad's Immunity from Sin." *Le Museon-Revue d'Etudes Orientales* 88:1-2 (1975): 221-5.
239. Brelvi, Mahmud. *Seerat al-Nabi: The Life and Times of the Great Prophet of Islam Hadrat Muhammad Rasool-Allah (may peace be on him)*. Jamshoro: Institute of Sindhology, 1982. 251p.
240. Brockopp, Jonathan E., ed. *The Cambridge Companion to Muḥammad*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2010. 325p. [Collection of 14 articles on various aspects of the Prophet Muhammad]
241. Brohi, A. K. "Seerat-un-Nabi in Contemporary Perspective." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 20:9 (1972): 455-473.

242. Brown, Jonathan A. C. *Muhammad: A Very Short Introduction*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2011. 140p.
243. Buaben, Jabal Muhammad. *Image of the Prophet Muhammad in the West: A Study of Muir, Margoliouth and Watt*. Leicester, UK: The Islamic Foundation, 1996. 394p.
244. ———. "The Prophet Muḥammad in Twentieth Century European Scholarship." *Encounters* (Leicester) 1:2 (1995): 30-52.
245. Buhl, F. R. "Muḥammad." in *E. J. Brill's First Encyclopaedia of Islam: 1913-1936*. Edited by M. Th. Houtsma. (et al.) Leiden: Brill, 1987. Vol. 4. Pp. 641-657
246. Buhl, Frants. *Das Leben Muhammeds*. Translated by Hans Heinrich Schaeder. HeidelberG: Verlag Von Quelle & Meyer, 1955.
247. Bush, George. *The Life of Mohamed—Founder of the Religion of Islam and the Empire of the Saracens*. New York: J. and J. Harper, 1830. 261p.
248. Al-Buti, M. Said R. *Jurisprudence in Muhammad's Biography: Scientific and Systematic Studies of Lessons, Principles and Constitution*. Translated and abridged by Ali Rustum. Damascus: Al-Ma'rifah, 1988. 165p.
249. Cambier, Guy. *Embricon de Mayence la Vie de Mahomet*. Bruxelles: Latomus Revue d'Etudes Latines, 1961. 92p.
250. Canadian Islamic Center. "You Must Know Prophet Muhammad." *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 11:4 (1984): 10-11.

251. Caratini, R. *Mahomet*. Paris: Criterion, 1993. 606p.
252. ———. *Mahoma, La vida de un Profeta*. Translated by Cristina Pina. Buenos Aires: El Ateneo, 2003. 559p. [Spanish translation of *Mahomet: vie du prophète*, Paris 2002]
253. Carlyle, Thomas. *The Hero as Prophet Mahomet: Islam*. Delhi: Idarah-i Adabiyat-i Delli, 1985, 41p. [First published by Maynard Merrill and Company, New York in 1902]
254. ———. "The Hero as Prophet. Mahomet: Islam." in *Orientalism: Early Sources*. Edited by Bryan S. Turner. London: Routledge, 2000. Pp. 170-198. [Published also in Thomas Carlyle's *Hero and Heroship*]
255. Cauro, Victor. *Recits sur la Vie de Mohammed*. Paris: Ernest Leroux, 1916.
256. Cesare, Michelina Di. "New Sources for the Legend of Muḥammad in the West." *East and West* 58:1/4 (2008): 9-31.
257. Chacavat, Michel Bey S. *Mahomet e les Khalifes*. Paris: Guilmoto, 1912.
258. Chabbi, J. "Histoire et Tradition Sacrée: La Biographie Impossible de Mahomet." *Arabica* (Leiden) 43:1(1996): 189-205.
259. Chabbi, Jacqueline. *Le seigneur des Tribus: l'Islam de Mahomet*. Paris: Noesis, 1997. 725p.
260. Chai-Lien, Liu. *The Arabian Prophet—A Life of Mohammed from Chinese and Arabic Sources*. Translated by Isaac Mason. Shanghai: Commercial Press; 1921. 313p.

261. Chattopadhyaya, Nishikanta. *Muhammad the Prophet of Islam*. Chicago: Kazi Publications, 20p.
262. Chaudhri, Abdul Ghafur. *Muhammad the Educator of Mankind*. Rev. ed. Delhi: Adam Publishers & Distributors, 1999. 354p.
263. Chawla. *La'l Muhammad. A Qur'anic Exposition of the Glory of Muhammad (Allah's Blessings and Peace be upon Him)*. Lahore, Pakistan: Islamic Publications, 1996. 623p.
264. Cheema, Muhammad Afzal. *Glimpses of the Prophet's Life and Mission*. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, International Islamic University, 2004. 81p.
265. Chittick, William C. "The Muhammadan Inheritance." *Horizons Maghrebins* 30 (1995): 55-61.
266. Chopra, Deepak. *Muhammad: A Story of the Last Prophet*. New York: Harper Collins, 2010. 267p.
267. Choudhury, Golam W. *The Prophet Muhammad: His Life and Eternal Message*. Buckhurst Hill: Scorpion, 1993. 195p.
268. Chraïbi, Driss. *Muhammad: A Novel*. Translated by N. Benabid. Boulder, USA: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 1998. 90p.
269. Colpe, C. "Das Siegel der Propheten." *Orientalia Suecana* 33-35 (1984-86): 71-83.
270. Comins, Alvaro Machordom. *Muhammad (570-632): Profeta de Dios*. Madrid: Editorial Fundamentos, 1979. 500p.

271. Conrad, Lawrence I. "Abraha and Muḥammad: Some Observations Apropos of Chronology and Literary Topoi in the Early Arabic Historical Tradition." in *The Life of Muḥammad*. Edited by Uri Rubin. Aldershot: Ashgate, 1998. Pp. 41-56. [Various reports attempting to stabilize the date of *Am al-fil* and birth day of Muhammad (SAW) by calculating it according to other calendar systems]
272. Cook, Michael. *Muhammad*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1983. 94p.
273. ———. *Muhammad*. Translated by Stanislava Posustová-Mensiková. Prague: Odeon/Argo, 1994. 96p. [Czech Tr. of *Muhammad*, Oxford 1983].
274. Cooperson, Michael. *Classical Arabic Biography: The Heirs of the Prophets*. Cambridge, UK: Cambridge University Press, 2000. 244p.
275. Cuende, M. "Aspectos del Monoteísmo de Mahoma." *Boletín de la Asociación Española de Orientalistas* (Madrid) 31(1995): 203-217.
276. Dabashi, Hamid. *Authority in Islam from the Rise of Muhammad to the Establishment of the Umayyads*. Brunswick: Transaction, 1989. 169p.
277. Damm, I., et. al. "Muhammad and the Emergence of Islam." in *Sultan, Shah, and Great Mughal: The History and Culture of the Islamic World*. Copenhagen: National Museum, 1996. Pp. 23-25.
278. Dar rah Haqq's Board of Writers. *A Glance at the Life of the Holy Prophet of Islam*. Translated by N. Tawheedi.



- New York: Mostazafan Foundation of New York, 1989, 150p.
279. Dashti, Ali. *Twenty Three Years: A Study of the Prophetic Career of Mohammad*. Translated from Persian by R.C. Bagley. London: George Allen & Unwin, 1985. 228p.
  280. Daumal, Moustafa Djellaleddine. "A Propos des Vertus du Prophète." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 51:3 (1979): 143-50.
  281. Davenport, John. *An Apology for Mohammed and the Koran*. Lahore: al-Biruni, 1975. 182p.
  282. Declais, J-L. "La kunya du Prophète et le Partage du butin. Un Midrash sur Josué?" *Arabica* (Leiden) 46:2 (1999): 176-192.
  283. Declais, Jean-Louis. "Names of the Prophet." in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur'ān*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2003. Vol. 3. Pp. 501-505.
  284. Decobert, C. "Le mémoire Monothéiste du Prophète." *Studia Islamica* (Paris) 7 (1990): 19-46.
  285. Deedat, Ahmad. *Muhammad (Peace be upon him) the Greatest*. New Delhi: Islamic Book Service, 63p.
  286. Deendar, Siddique. *Sarwar-E-Alam*. Translated into English by Sahibzada Syed Khurshid Hussain. Karachi: Deendar Publications, 1975.
  287. Delcambre, Anne-Marie. *Muhammad, slovo Alláhovo*. [Prague]: Slovart, 1996. 192p. [Tr. of *Mahomet, la parole d'Allah*, Paris 1987]

288. ———. *Mahomet*. Paris: Desclée de Brouwer, 2003. 149p.
289. Demi. *Muhammad*. New York: Margaret K. McElderry Books, [2002].
290. Denffer, Ahmad Von. *A Day with the Prophet (S.A.W.)*: Leicester: The Islamic Foundation, 1979. 80p.
291. ———. *Ein Tag Mit Dem Propheten (A day with the Prophet)*. Islamabad: Da‘wah Academy, IIU, [1979]. 104p.
292. Dermengham, Emile. *La Vie de Mahomet*. Paris: Plon, 1929. 382p.
293. Desnovi, S. Shahabuddin. “The Prophet of Islam.” *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 2:11 (1975): 19-25.
294. El-Dessuky, M. A. and I. A. B. Balogun. *A Brief History of the Life of the Prophet Muhammad and the Growth of Islam*. Lagos: Islamic Publications Bureau; 1976. 112p.
295. Dey, Amit, 1960- *The Image of the Prophet in Bengali Muslim Piety, 1850-1947*. Kolkata: Readers Service & Distributors, 2005. 296p.
296. Dibble, R. F. *Mohammed*. New York: Viking Press, 1926. 254p.
297. Dinot, E and Sliman ben Ibrahim. *La vie de Mohammed Prophet d’ Allah*. 4th ed. Paris: G.P. Maisonneuve & Larose, 1947, 305p.
298. Donner, Fred M. *Muhammad and the Believers: At the Origins of Islam*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 2010. 280p.

299. Draycott, G. M. *Mahomet Founder of Islam*. London: Martin Secker, 1916. 351 + 15p.
300. Draz, Muhammad Abd Allah. "Muhammad." in *Islam-The Straight Path*. Edited by K. W. Morgan. New York: The Ronald Press, 1958. Pp. 6-21.
301. Durrani, F. K. Khan. *The Last Prophet*. Lahore: Tabligh Literature Co., 1937. 127p.
302. East, W. Quartermaine. *The Last Days of Great Men: Cromwell, Napoleon, Mahomet*. London: Marston & company, 1903. 340p.
303. Ebied, R. Y. and M. J. L. Young, "A List of the Appellations of the Prophet Mohammad." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 66:4 (1976): 259-262.
304. Edwardes, Michael. *The Life of Muhammad, Apostle of Allah*. London: The Folio Society, 1964. 177p.
305. Effarah, Jamil E. *Prophet Muhammad Leads the Nazarenes to Victory*. Bloomington: Author House, 2004. 110p.
306. Ehlert, Trude. "Muhammad." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 3. Pp. 360-387.
307. Eisenstein, H. "Die Maultiere und Esel des Propheten." *Der Islam* (Berlin) 62 (1985): 98-107.
308. Emerick, Yahya. *The Life and Work of Muhammad*. Indianapolis: Alpha, 2002. 330p.
309. Enver, Khurshid Ahmad. *Muhammad of Arabia*. Lahore: Young People's Publishing House, 1938. 95p.

310. Ernst, Carl W. "Muḥammad as the Pole of Existence." in *The Cambridge Companion to Muḥammad*. Edited by Jonathan Brockopp. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2010. Pp. 123-138.
311. Ferreiro, Alberto. "Simon Magus, Nicolas of Antioch, and Muhammad." *Church History* 72:1 (2003): 53-70.
312. Eshtehardi, Muhammad Muhammadi. *A Glimpse into Prophet Muhammad's (S) Life*. Translated by Ahmid Hussein Waqar. 144p.
313. Esposito, J. L. "Muhammad, Prophet of God." in *The Ways of Religion: An Introduction to the Major Traditions*. Edited by R. Eastman. 2nd ed. New York: Oxford University Press, 1993. Pp. 371-376.
314. Ezzeldin, Mahmoud. *The Last Messenger: Life of Prophet Mohammed*. Alexandria, VA: M. Ezzeldin, 2009. 99p.
315. Fahad, Obaidullah. "Tracing Pluralistic Trends in Sirah Literature: A Study of Some Contemporary Scholars." *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad) 50:2 (2011): 217-244.
316. Faisal, Muhammad. *The Tablespread of the Holy Prophet*. Karachi: Darul Ishaat, 2001. 87p. [Diet and eating habits of the Prophet (SAW)]
317. Farooqi, Abdul Hayy., tr. *Our Rasool*. [Translation of *Hamaare Rasool*]. New Delhi: Saeed International, 62p.
318. Faruqui, Mumtaz Ahmad., comp. *Anecdotes from the Life of the Prophet Muhammad*. Lahore: Dar al-Kutub al-Islamia, 1962. 102p.
319. Fazlul karim. *The Ideal World Prophet*. Dacca: The Author, [1955] 470p.

320. Fenton, John. "Biographical Myths; Illustrated from the Lives of Buddha and Muhammad." *The Folk-Lore Record* 3:1 (1880): 26-39.
321. Ferre, Andre. "Muhammad a-t-il exclu de l'Arabie les Juifs et les Chrétiens?" *Islamochristiana* (Rome) 16 (1990): 43-65.
322. Fidai, Rafi Ahmed. *Hazrat Muhammad: The Prophet of Islam*. 2<sup>nd</sup> ed. Delhi: Royal Publishers & Distributors, 1995. 83p. [Published from Islamic Book Service, New Delhi in 2003]
323. Fischer, August. *Biographien von Gewährsmannern des Ibn Ishaq Hauptsächlich aus al-Dahabi*. Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1890. 116p.
324. Fischer, Wolfdietrich. "Das Geschichtliche Selbstverständnis Muhammads und seiner Gemeinde: zur Interpretation von Vers 55 der 24. Sure des Koran." *Oriens* (Leiden) 36 (2001): 145-159.
325. Fisher, Carol Garrett. *The Pictorial Cycle of the "Siyer-i Nebi": A Late Sixteenth Century Manuscript of the Life of Muhammad*. [Thesis PhD]. Michigan: University Microfilms International, 1981, 386p.
326. Flood, F. B. "Light in Stone: The Commemoration of the Prophet in Umayyad Architecture." in *Bayt al-Maqdis: Jerusalem and Early Islam*. Edited by Oxford: Oxford University Press, for the Board of the Faculty of Oriental Studies, University of Oxford, 1999. Pp. 311-359.
327. Foad, B. Salem. *The Life of the Prophet Muhammad*. New Delhi: Goodword Books, 2003. 309p.

328. ———. *The Seerah of Prophet Muhammad (PBUH)*. New York: Vantage Press, 2001. 339p.
329. Forward, Martin. *Muhammad: A Short Biography*. Oxford: Oneworld Publications, 1998. 131p.
330. Foster, H. F. "An Autobiography of Prophet Muhammad." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 26 (1936): 130-52.
331. Fuck, J. W. "Originalität des Arabischen Propheten." *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 90 (1936): 509-25.
332. ———. "The Originality of the Arabian Prophet." in *Studies on Islam*. Edited and translated by Merlin L Swartz. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1981. Pp. 86-98.
333. Fuda, 'Abdul Rahim. "The Greatness of the Apostle." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 36:4 (1964): 5-7.
334. Furuno, Kiyondo. *Mahometto Den*. Tokyo: Hakusuisha, 1940. 446p.
335. Gabrieli, F. *Mahomet: Presentation de Mahomet, Textes de Traditions, de Ibn Ishaq, Tabari, Ibn al-Kalbi, Dante, Napoleon, Renan, Victor Hugo*. Paris: Albin Michel, 1965. 399p.
336. ———. "Mohammed und der Islam als Weltgeschichte Erscheinungen." *Historia Munde* 5 (1954): 335-56.
337. Gairdner, W. H. T. "Mohammed without Camouflage." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 9:1 (1919): 25-27.

338. Gaba, K. L. *The Prophet of the Desert*. Lahore: Time Publishing, 1934. 249p.
339. Gabriel, Mark A. *Coffee with the Prophet: A 21<sup>st</sup> Century Encounter with the Prophet of Islam*. Casselberry, USA: Gabriel Publishing, 2008. 211p.
340. Gade, Anna M. "Religious Biography of the Prophet Muḥammad in Twenty-First Century Indonesia." in *The Cambridge Companion to Muḥammad*. Edited by Jonathan Brockopp. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2010. Pp. 251-273.
341. Gardet, L. "Le Prophete." *Table Ronde* 126:1 (1958): 11-26.
342. Gauba, Khalid L. *The Prophet of the Desert*. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1934. 338p. [Published also from The Lion Press, Lahore in 1962.]
343. Gaudefroy-demombynes, Maurice. *Mahomet*. Paris: Michel, 1957. 709p.
344. Geadah, Pierre. *Mohammad: Le Prophète de l'Islam: Biographie Anecdotique Rédigée d'après les Sources Arabes les plus Anciennes*. Paris: L'Harmattan, 1997. 318p.
345. Gershoni, I. "The Reader – 'another Production': The Reception of Haykal's Biography of Muhammad and the Shift of Egyptian Intellectuals to Islamic Subjects in the 1930s." *Poetics Today* 15:2 (1994): 241-277.
346. Al-Ghazali, Muhammad. *Fiqh-us-Seerah: Understanding the Life of Prophet Muhammad*. Riyadh: International Islamic Federation of Student Organizations, 1999. 314p.

347. ———. “The Singularity of the *Sīrah*.” *Da‘wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 10:9 (1999): 10-14.
348. Ghazi, Abidullah and Ghazi, and Tasneema K. *Mercy to Mankind: Life of Muhammad Rasulullah (Salla Allahu Alaihi Wa Sallam)*. Chicago: Kazi Publications, 1981. 2 parts.
349. ———. *Our Prophet Muhammad Rasulullah (Sallahu Allahu Wa Sallam)*. Chicago: Kazi Publications, 1981. 2 parts.
350. ———. *The Messenger of Allah: A Biography of Muhammad Rasulullah (Salla Allahu Alaihi Wa Sallam)*. Chicago: Kazi Publications, 1981. 2 parts.
351. ———. *Stories of Sirah*. 4th ed. Chicago, U.S.A.: Iqra International Educational Foundation, 1988.
352. Gilani, Syed Asad. *Methodology of Prophet Muhammad’s (P.B.U.H.) Islamic Revolution*. Lahore: Ferozsons, 1989. 225p.
353. Glubb, John Bagot. *The Life and Times of Muhammad*. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1979, 416p.
354. Goldsack, William. *Muhammad in Islam: Sketches of Muhammad from Islamic Sources*. Madras: Christian Literature Society for India, 1916. 47p.
355. Grabar, Oleg. “The Story of Portraits of the Prophet Muhammad.” *Studia Islamica* (Paris) 96 (2003): 19-38.
356. Grandi, I. Z. “Un Miracolo del Profeta: il Tronco di Palma che Pianse.” *Annali della Facoltà di Lingue e Letterature Straniere di Cà Foscari* 33:3 (1994): 57-66.



357. Griffith, S. H. "Muḥammad and the Monk Baḥira: Reflections on a Syriac and Arabic Text from Early Abbasid Times." *Oriens Christianus* 79(1995): 146-174.
358. Guenther, Alan M. "The Image of the Prophet as Found in Missionary Writings of the late Nineteenth Century." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 90:1-2 (2000): 43-70.
359. Guillaume, Alfred. *New Light on the Life of Muhammad*. Manchester: Manchester University Press, 60p.
360. Goldberg, A. "Die Vorstellung von der Schekkhina bei Muhammed." *Kairos* 14:3 (1972): 188-99.
361. Goldfield, I. "The Illiterate Prophet (Nabi Ummi): An Inquiry into the Developments of a Dogma in Islamic Tradition." *Der Islam* (Berlin) 57:1 (1980): 58-67.
362. Goldziher, Ignac. *Mohammad and Islam*. Translated by K. C. Seelye. New Haven, Connecticut: Yale University Press, 1917.
363. Green, Rev. Samuel. *The Life of Mahomet: Founder of the Religion of Islam, and of the Empire of the Saracens*. London: T. Tegg, 1840. 404p.
364. Grimme, H. "Der Name Mohammad." *Zeitschrift für Semitistik und Verwandte Gebiete* 6:1 (1928): 24-26.
365. Grunebaum, Gustav E. von. "Muhammads Wirkung und Alitat." *Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes* (Vienna) 44:1 (1937): 29-50.
366. Gulen, M. Fethullah. *Muhammad the Messenger of God: An Analysis of the Prophet's Life*. Translated by Ali Unal. New Jersey: Tughra Books, 2009. 438p. [Fisrt

- edition published in English in two volumes as *Prophet Muhammad: Aspects of His Life* in 2000. Originally published in Turkish as *Sonsuz Nur İnsanlığın iftihar Tablous* by Nil Yaminlari in 1993]
367. ———. *The Messenger of God Muhammad: An Analysis of the Prophet's Life*. New Jersey: The Light, 2005. 432p.
  368. ———. *Prophet Muhammad: The Infinite Light*. Konak-Izmir, Turkey: Kaynak A.S., 1998. 2v.
  369. ———. *Prophet Muhammad: Aspects of His Life*. Virginia: The Fountain, 2000. 222p.
  370. Gulick, Robert L. *Muhammad the Educator*. Lahore: Institute of Islamic Culture, 1953. 117p. [2nd edition 1969]
  371. Gunny, Ahmad. "Assessment of Material Relating to Prophet Muḥammad by Some Frence-Speaking Writers: From the Eighteenth Century Onwards," *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad) 50:2 (2011): 171-192.
  372. Al-Haamidi, Muhammad al-Haashimi. *Muhammad (PBUH) for the Global Village: An Absorbing Story and a Modern Reading into the Life and Teachings of the Prophet of Islam*. Translated by Nasiruddin al-Khattab and edited. by Huda Khattab. Riyadh: Darussalam, 2008. 438p.
  373. Haarmann, U. "Heilszeichen im Heidentum - Muḥammad-Statuen aus vorislamischer Zeit." *Welt des Islams* (Leiden) 28 (1988): 210-224.
  374. Hachlaf, Sidi Ali. *Les Chorfa: Les Nobles du Monde Musulman: La Chaine des Origines à Propos de la*

- Généalogie des Descendants du Prophète*. Paris: Publisud, 1995. Pp. 156-168.
375. Hafeez, Shaikh Muhammad. *Focus the Prophet of Islam*. Islamabad: Inter Faith Publishers, [1997]. 32p.
  376. Hafiz, 'Ali. "The Prophet's Masjid over Fourteen Centuries." *Al-'Ilm* (Durban) 10 (1990): 79-100.
  377. Haider, S. M. "Holy Prophet and Islamic Identity." *The Concept* (Islamabad) 3:1 (1983): 9-12.
  378. Hakeem, Al-Haj F. R. *La vida del Santo Profeta Mohammad*. Translated by Ata Ilahi Mansur. Córdoba: Misión Ahmadiya del Islam, 1987. 27p. [Tr. of *Life of Muhammad*]
  379. Al-Hakim, Tawfik. *Muhammad*. Translated by Ibrahim Hassan el-Mougy. Cairo: The Supreme Council for Islamic Affairs, 286p.
  380. Halepota, 'Abdul Wahid J. "The Holy Prophet of Islam (P.B.U.H.) as the Greatest Teacher Universality of His Mission." in *Seerat Articles (1398 A.H/ 1978 A.D.)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1978). Pp. 15-20.
  381. ———. "Universality of the Holy Prophet's Mission." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 17:10 (1969): 679-684.
  382. Hamdani, Viqar A. "The Excellent Exemplar." *Markaz* ((New York) 1:1 (1978): 8-9.
  383. Hamidullah, Muhammad. *The Life and Work of the Prophet of Islam* [vol.-1] Translated into English and edited by Mahmood Ahmad Ghazi. Islamabad: Islamic Research Institute, 1998. 522p. [The original book is in

French entitled *Le Prophet de l' Islam*, by Muhammad Hamidullah]

384. ———. *Muhammad Rasulullah (Sallah Allahu Alihi Wa Sallam): A Concise Survey of the Life and Work of the Founder of Islam*. Karachi: Huzifa Publications, 1979. 197p.
385. ———. *Le Prophet de l' Islam*. Paris: Librairie Philosophique J. Vrin, 1959. 2v.
386. ———. "Prophet of Islam: He Fully Practiced all that He Taught to others." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 21:10 (1973): 444-458.
387. ———. "Les Voyages du Prophete avant l'Islam." *Bulletin d' Etudes Orientales* (Paris) 29 (1977): 221-30.
388. Hammoud, Ahmed Abdul Magid. *The Biography of the Chosen Prophet Muhammad (S) [From among the Sermons of Nahjul Balagha]*. Sydney, NSW: Al-emaan Australia Community, 2007. 29p.
389. Haque, Mozammel. "Prophet Muhammad (Peace be upon him): Mercy for the World." *The Concept* (Islamabad) 23:6 (2003): 19-21.
390. Harris, George K. "Muhammad in Islam." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 25:2-4 (1935): 226.
391. Harwazinski, Assia Maria. "Muhammad." in *The Brill Dictionary of Religion*. Leiden: Brill, 2006. Vol. 3. Pp. 1264-1266.
392. Hasan, Perween. "The Footprint of the Prophet." *Muqarnas* ((Leiden) 10 (1993): 335-343.

393. Havenith, A. *Les Arabes Chrétiens Nomades au Temps de Mohammed*. Louvain-la-Neuve: Centre d'Histoire des Religions, 1988. 149p.
394. Al-Hawfi, Shayk Ahmed Muhammad. *Portrait of Human Perfection: Description of the Appearance and Character of the Prophet Muhammad*. Translated by A. Bewley. London: Dar Al-Taqwa, 1996. 128p.
395. Haykal, Muḥammad Ḥusayn. *Das Leben Muhammads (s.a.s.). (Muḥammad Rasūl Allāh.)*. Translated by Djavad Kermani. Siegen: Gesellschaft für Deutsch-Iranischen Handel, 1987. 489p.
396. ———. *The Life of Muhammad (Sallal-Habo Alaihe Wa-Sallam)*. Translated from the 8th edition by Ismail Ragi A. al Faruqi. Karachi: Darul Ishaat, 1989. 639p.  
  
Hazleton, Lesley. *The First Muslim: The Story of Muhammad*. New York [N.Y.]: Riverhead Books, 2013. [Published also from London: Atlantic Book, 2013. 320p.]
397. Hick, J. "Jesus and Mohammad." in *Islam in a World of Diverse Faiths*. Edited by D. Cohn-Sherbok. Basingstoke: Macmillan, 1991. Pp. 114-118.
398. Higgins, Godfrey. *Apology for Mohamed*. Edited by Mirza Abul-Fazl. Lahore: Premier Book House, [1929]. 344p.
399. ———. *An Apology for the Life and Character of the Celebrated Prophet of Arabia*. London: Rowland Hunter, 1829. 108p.
400. Hingora, Q. I. "Reverence to Muhammad (Peace be upon him)." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 16:1 (1970): 35-44.

401. Hitti, Philip K. *History of the Prophet Muhammad*. New Delhi: Goodword Books, 1998. 87p.
402. Hodges, R., D. Whitehouse. *Mahomet, Charlemagne et les Origines de l'Europe*. Translated by C. Morrisson. Paris: Lethielleux, 1996. 187p. [Tr. of *Mohammed, Charlemagne & the Origins of Europe*, London 1983]
403. Hofmann, Murad W. "Why Muhammad?." *American Journal of Islamic Social Sciences* (Herndon) 12:4 (1995): 534-538.
404. Holland, Edith. *The Story of Mohammed*. Lahore: al-Biruni, 1977. 192p. [First published in 1914 by George G. Harrap, London]
405. Holma, H. *Mahomet Prophet de l'Islam*. Paris: Flammarion, [1947]. 212p.
406. Horovitz, Josef. *The Earliest Biographies of the Prophet and their Authors*. Princeton: Darwin Press, 2002. 158.
407. ———. "The Growth of the Moḥammed Legend." in *The Life of Muḥammad*. Edited by Uri Rubin. Aldershot: Ashgate, 1998. Pp. 279-278.
408. Hosain, Safdar. *Who Was Mohammed*. Lahore: Kazi Publications, 1979. 132p.
409. Hoyland, Robert G. "The Earliest Christian Writings on Muhammad: An Appraisal." in *The Biography of Muhammad: The Issue of the Sources*. Edited by H. Motzki. Leiden: Brill, 2000. Pp. 276-97.
410. Hughes, Thomas Patrick. "Muhammad." in *A Dictionary of Islam*. Edited by Hughes. 2nd ed. London: W. H. Allen, 1896. Pp. 367-99.

411. Huntington, Ray L. and Max Weber. "Weber's Typology of Charisma and Muhammad as a Charismatic leader." *Eastern Anthropologist* (Jodhpur, Rajasthan) 53:3-4 (2000): 501-512.
412. Husain, Athar. *The Message of Muhammad: Prophet Muhammad and His Mission*. Lahore: Islamic Book Foundation, 1980. 214p.
413. ———. "Personal Life, Traits and Practices of the Prophet." in *Islam: Critical Concepts in Sociology*. Edited by Bryan S. Turner. London & New York: Routledge, 2003. Pp. 95-117.
414. ———. *Prophet Muhammad and His Mission*. Bombay: Asia Publishing House, 1967. 214p.
415. Husain, Mahmud. "Un vistazo a la Sirat." *Irfan: Conocimiento, Pensamiento y Vida del Islam* 1 (1985): 78-95.
416. Husain, Mohammad al-Khidr. *Islam and Kindness to Animals: The Last Sermon of the Holy Prophet Mohammad*. Edited by Mohammad Ali al-Haj Salmin. Bombay: M.A. Salmin. 46p.
417. Husain, S. Athar. "The Advent of the Prophet—Effluence of Islam." *Journal Rabatat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 3:5 (1976): 21-24.
418. Husain, Shahrukh and Samira Shackle. *In search of the Prophet*. New Delhi: Puffin Books, 2006. 151p.
419. Husaini, 'Abdul Qadir. *Muhammad and the Early Caliphs*. Calcutta: 1965. 249p.
420. Hussein, Mahmoud. *Al-Sira: le Prophete Je l'Islam Raconte par ses Compactions*. Paris: Grasset, 2005. 544p.

421. Hyatte, Reginald. *The Prophet of Islam in Old French: The Romance of Muhammad (1258) and the Book of Muhammad's ladder (1264)*. Leiden: Brill, 1997. 208p.
422. Ibn Abu Al-Fida Ismail. *The Life of the Prophet Muhammad: Translation of Al-Sira al-Nabawiyya* by Trevor Le Gassick. Reading: Garnet Publishing, 1998. 2v.
423. ———. Ismail. *Seeratun Nabi=The Life of the Prophet Muhammad*. Translated by Rafiq 'Abdur Rehman. Karachi: Darul-Ishaat, 2004. 940p.
424. Ibn Arabi, Muhyiddin. *The Wisdom of the Prophets (Fusus al-Hikam)*. Translated from Arabic to French by Titus Burckhardt and translated from French to English by Angela Culme-Seymour. Lahore: Suhail Academy, 1981, 146p.
425. Ibn Ishaq, Abu Abd Allah Muhammad ibn Ishaq ibn Yassar al-Mutallibi (704-767). *Das Leben Mohammed's [nach Mohammed ibn Ishak]*. Edited by Gustav Well. Stuttgart, 1864.2v.
426. ———. *Das Leben Mohammeds* [Ibn Ishak und Abd El Malik Ibn Hisham]. Edited by Gustav Weil. Berlin: Ullestein, 1916. 186p.
427. ———. *Das Leben des Propheten*. Translated by Gernot Rotter. Kandern: Spohr, 1999. 295p.
428. ———. *The Life of Muhammad: A Translation of Ishaq's Sirat Rasul Allah*. Translated by A.Guillaume. Lahore: Oxford University Press, 1968. 813p. [Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1955. 813p.]



429. ———. *The Making of the Last Prophet: A Reconstruction of the Earliest Biography of Muhammad*. Translated by Gordon Darnell Newby. Columbia: University South Carolina, 1989. 265p. [Translation of first section of Ibn Ishaq's Sirat Rasul Allah]
430. Ibn Taymiyah. *The Noble Words: Remembrance and Prayers of the Prophet Muhammad*. Leicester: UK Islamic Academy, 2003. 112p.
431. Ibn Warraq., ed. and tr. *The Quest for the Historical Muhammad*. Boulder, USA: Prometheus, 2000. 554p.
432. Ibrahim, M. "Holy Prophet's Life-Bason for Mankind." *The Concept* (Islamabad) 21:10 (2001): 17-20.
433. Ilyas, Muhammad and M. H. Syed., eds. *Prophet's Teaching and Faith and Belief*. New Delhi: Anmol Publications, 2009. 336p.
434. ———. *Prophet's Teaching and God and Wisdom*. New Delhi: Anmol Publications, 2009. 325p.
435. ———. *Prophet's Teaching and Islamic Institutions*. New Delhi: Anmol Publications, 2009. 325p.
436. ———. *Prophet's Teaching and Knowledge and Philosophy*. New Delhi: Anmol Publications, 2009. 311p.
437. ———. *Prophet's Teaching and Life and Routine*. New Delhi: Anmol Publications, 2009. 306p.
438. Imani, Ayatullah Sayyid Kamal Faghih., comp. *A Bundle of Flowers from the Garden of Traditions of the Prophet & Ahlul-bayt*. Translated by Sayyid Abbas Sadrameli and edited by Celeste Smith. Isfahan: Amir-ul-Mumineen Ali Library, 1997.

- 439. Inamdar, Subhash C. *Muhammad and the Rise of Islam: The Creation of Group Identity*. Madison, Conn.: Psychosocial Press, 2001. 266p.
- 440. Iqbal, Muzaffar. "Living in the Time of Prophecy: Internalized *Sirah* Texts." *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad) 50:2 (2011): 193-216.
- 441. Irfanul Haq. *The Light which Illuminated the Worlds*. Lahore: Baba Publishers, 2007. 282p.
- 442. Irving, Washington. *Lives of Mahomet and His Successors*. Paris: Bandry's European Library, 1850. 384p.
- 443. ———. *Mahomet and His Successors*. London: Darf Publishers, 1985. 2v.
- 444. ———. *Muhammad and Islam*. New Delhi: Aryan Books International, 1998. 270p.
- 445. Is'harc, Istafiah. *A Learner's Book on Islam, the Prophet Muhammad, Ramadan & Hajj*. London: Ta-Ha Publishers Ltd, 1999. 160p.
- 446. Islam, Yusuf. *The Life of the Last Prophet*. London, UK: Mountain of Light, 1996. 64p.
- 447. Al-Ismail, Tahia. *The Life of Muhammad: Based on the Earliest Sources*. 2nd. ed. London: Ta-Ha Publishers, [2006]. 461p.
- 448. Issawi, Charles. "The Historical Role of Muhammad." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 40:2 (1950): 85-95.
- 449. Jaffer, Mehru. *The Book of Muhammad*. Viking: Penguin, 2003. 147p.

450. Jairazbhoy, Qassim Ali. *Muhammad: A Mercy to all the Nations*. London: Luzac, 1937. [Published also from Sind Sagar Academy, Lahore in 1979]
451. Jalbani, G. N. *Life of the Holy Prophet*. Islamabad: National Hijra Council, 1988. 210p.
452. Jameelah, Maryam. "The Holy Prophet (S.A.W.) and His Impact on my Life." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 22:10 (1974): 445-451.
453. Janneh, Sabarr [Mamadous S. Janneh]. *Learning from the Life of Prophet Muhammad: Peace and Blessing of God be Upon Him*. Central Milton Keynes: Author House, 2010. 639p.
454. Jarrar, Maher. "Sirat Aḥl al-Kiṣa: Early Shi'i Sources on the Biography of the Prophet." in *The Biography of Muhammad: The Issue of the Sources*. H. Motzki. Leiden: Brill, 2000. Pp. 98-153
455. Jeffrey, Arthur. "The Prophet of Islam." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 28:2 (1938): 180-186.
456. Jeffery, Arthur., ed. *Islam Muhammad and His Religion*. New York: The Bobbs-Merrill, 1958. 252p.
457. Jensen, Peter. "Das Leben Muhammeds und die David-Sage." *Der Islam* (Berlin) 12 (1922): 84-97.
458. Johnstone, P. De Lacy. *Muhammad and His Power*. Edinburgh: T & T, Clark, 1901. [Published also from Discovery Publishing House, New Delhi in 1984]
459. Jurji, Edward J. "Pre-Islamic Use of the Name Muhammad." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 26:4 (1936): 389-91.

460. Kamaluddin, Khwaja. *Glimpses from the Life of the Holy Prophet Mohammad*. Woking: The Mosque, 1917. 92p.
461. ———. *The Ideal Prophet, Incorporating a Portion of Glimpses from the Life of the Prophet*. Woking: The Basheer Muslim Library, [1925]. 140p.
462. Kannuna, A. Karim. *Muhammed alas Erzieher der Araber*. Zurich: A. G. Fachschriften, 1940.
463. ———. *The Ideal Prophet*. Woking: The Woking Muslim Mission, 1925. 211p.
464. Kashmiri, Ismail., comp. *Prophet of Islam Muhammad and Some of His Traditions*. Cairo: The Supreme Council for Islamic Affairs, 1967. 94p.
465. Kastman, Carl. *Muhammad: Haus Lefand Berattad for Svenska Folket*. Stockholm: Norstedt, 1908.
466. Katz, Marion Holmes. "The Prophet Muḥammad in Ritual." in *The Cambridge Companion to Muḥammad*. Cambridge: Edited by Jonathan Brockopp. Cambridge University Press, 2010. Pp. 139-157.
467. Kazmi, Reza Shah. "Illumination and non-Delimitation Lesson for Inter and Intra Faith Dialogue from the Wisdom of the Prophet of Islam." *Iqbal Review* (Lahore) 46:2-4 (2005): 59-72.
468. Kelen, Betty. *Muhammad: The Messenger of God*. Nashville: T. Nelson, [1975]. 278p.
469. Kennedy, Hugh. *The Prophet and the Age of the Caliphates: The Islamic Near East from the Sixth to the Eleventh Century*. London: Longman, 1986. [Reprint 1994. 424p.]

470. Kennedy, Pringle. *Arabian Society at the time of Muhammad*. Calcutta: Thacker Spink & Co., 1926. 2 parts.
471. Kenny, Joseph. *Early Islam: Background, the Life of Muḥammad, the Umayyyad and Abbasid Caliphates Echoes Today*. Nigeria: Dominican Publications, 1997. 152p.
472. Keskioglu, Osman. *Hazret-i Peygamberin Hayati (Siyer-i nebi)*. Ankara: Gaye Matbaacilik Sanayii, 1981. 62p.
473. Khalidi, Tarif. *Images of Muhammad: Narratives of the Prophet in Islam Across the Centuries*. New York: Doubleday, 2009. 342p.
474. Khalilur Rahman, M. "Uswa-i-Hasanah: The Ideal Life Dynamics of the Prophet." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 21:10 (1973): 459-4.
475. Khan, A. H. "Muhammad as Object and Subject." *Studies in Religion* 7:4 (1978): 373-85.
476. Khan, Abdul Rahman. "A Brief Life-Sketch of Muhammad—The Prophet of God." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 45:5 (1957): 20-33.
477. Khan, Gabriel.Mandel. *Der Prophet Mohammed: Eine kleine Kulturgeschichte des Islam*. Translated by Caroline Gutberlet. Berlin: Parthas, 2002. 143p. [German Tr. of Maometto, Milan 1976]
478. ———. *Mahoma, el Profeta*. Edited by Nicolás Roser Nebot. Madrid: Témpora, 2002. 143p. [Spanish Tr. of Maometto, Milan 1976]
479. Khan, Inamullah. *Life and Message of the Holy Prophet (S.A.W.)*. Karachi: The International Islamic Publications Trust, 1973. 101p.

480. ———. *Maxims of Mohummud*. Karachi: Umma Publishing House, 1965, 87p.
481. ———. *The Prophet of Revolution*. Karachi: Umma Publishing House, 1974. 15p.
482. ———. *Our Prophet our Leader*. Karachi: Umma Publishing House, 1969. 25p.
483. Khan, Majid Ali. "The Mission of the Prophet and the Reality of His Prophethood." *Bulletin of the Institute of Islamic Studies* (Aligarh) 28 (1995): 29-44.
484. ———. *Study of the Life of the Holy Prophet in the Light of the Original Sources (With a View to Refute some of the Allegations of Western Biographers)*. Aligarh: 1980. 433p.
485. Khan, Masood Ali and Shaikh Azhar Iqbal., eds. *Life and Times of Prophet Muhammad*. New Delhi: Commonwealth Publishers, 2006. 283p.
486. Khan, Masud Yar. *The only Perfect Man*. Karachi: Islamic Forum, 1968. 219p.
487. Khan, Muhammad Zafrulla. *The Excellent Exemplar: Muhammad the Messenger of Allah*. London: London Mosque, 1962. 66p.
488. Khan, Muhammad Zafrullah. *Wisdom of the Holy Prophet (Sayings of the Holy Prophet)*. Tilford: Islam International, 1988. 88p.
489. Khan, Nawab Muhammad Yamin. "Muhammad the Messenger of God." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 12:3 (1966): 15-20.

490. Khan, Saniyasnain. *I'm Learning about the Prophet Muhammad (SWA)*. New Delhi: Goodword Kidz, 16p.
491. ———. *Tell me about the Prophet Muhammad*. New Delhi: Goodword Books, 2000. 54p.
492. ———. *A Visit to Madinah: The Prophet Muhammad for Little Hearts*. New Delhi: Goodword, 2003.
493. Khan, Syed Ahmed. *Essays on the Life of Muhammad*. Lahore: Premier Book House, 1968. 394p.
494. ———. *The Life of Mohammed*. Lahore: Oriental Publishers & Booksellers, 1979. 442p.
495. ———. *A Series of Essays on the Life of Mohammed, and Subjects Subsidiary Thereto*. London: Trubner & Co., 1870.
496. Khan, Wahiduddin. *Muhammad: The Ideal Character*. Delhi: Maktaba Al-Risala, 15p.
497. ———. *Muhammad: A Prophet for all Humanity*. Translated by Farida Khanam. New Delhi: Goodword Books, 1998. 243p.
498. ———. *Muhammad: The Prophet of Revolution*. New Delhi: The Islamic Centre, 1986. 228p.
499. ———. "Principles of Success in the Light of *Sīrah*." *Renaissance* (Lahore) 10:10 (2000): 13-16.
500. ———. *The Prophet of Peace Teachings of the Prophet Muhammad*. New Delhi: Penguin Books, 2009. 226p.
501. ———., comp. *Islamic Treasury of Virtues: A Collection of Inspiring Thoughts, Stories, Quotes and Sayings of the Prophet Muhammad and His Companions*. New Delhi: Goodword Books, 1999. 298p.

502. Khanam, Farida. *Life and Teachings of the Prophet Muhammad: Its Relevance in a Global Context*. New Delhi: Goodword Books, 2003, 156p.
503. Kheir Allah, G. I. *Islam and the Arabian Prophet*. New York: Islamic Publishing, 1938. 176p.
504. Khattak, Mustafa K. *Islam, the Holy Prophet and Non-Muslim World*. Lahore: Sind Sagar Academy, 1976. 186p.
505. Khuda Bakhsh, S. *Mohammad the Prophet of God*. Lahore: National Book Society, 1962. 32p.
506. Khuda Bakhsh, Salahuddin. "Muhammad—A Blessing to Mankind." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 21:1 (1933): 18-25.
507. Kilic, Mustafa (Mustafa KILIC). "The Holy Prophet (PBUH) as an Ideal Person." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 1. Pp. 125-139.
508. Kosova, Hakan, ed. *A Tribute to the Prophet Muhammad*. New Jersey: The Light, 2007. 119p.
509. Kovacevic, Esref. *Muhammed Resulullah*. Sarajevo: Avicena, 1993. 70p.
510. Krehl, Ludolf. *Das Leben des Muhammed*. Lipzig: Otto Schulze, 1884. 382p.
511. Kudsey, S. D. *The Greatness of Mohammad (P.B.U.H)*. Lahore: Islamic Book Foundation, 107p.
512. Lamaireaso, E. and G. Dujarric. *Vie de Mahomet d'Apres la Tradition*. Paris: [1897]. 2v.



513. Lammens, Henri. "Mahomet—Fut-il Sincere?" *Recherche de Science Religieuse* 2 (1911): 25-53 + 140-66.
514. Lane-Poole, Stanley. *The Prophet and Islam*. Lahore: National Book Society, 1959. 51p. [Abridged from edition 1876]
515. Lanfranchi, Mariangela. "Muḥammad Ḥusayn Haykal biografo del Profeta: un erede dell'istinārah." *Oriente Moderno: Rivista d'Informazione e di Studi per la Diffusione della Conoscenza della Cultura dell'Oriente Soprattutto Musulmano* 25:3 (2006): 495-507.
516. Lari, Sayyid Mujtaba Musawi. "The Prophet of Islam: A Bibliography Outline." *Al-Tawhid*. (Tehran) 8:1 (1990): 73-94.
517. Leites, Adrien. "Sira and the Question of Tradition." in *The Biography of Muḥammad: The Issue of the Sources*. Edited by H. Motzki. Leiden: Brill, 2000. Pp. 49-66.
518. Lerouge, Raymond. *Vie de Mahomet*. Paris: Fasquelle, 1939. 189p.
519. Lewis, Bernard., ed. & tr. *Islam: From the Prophet Muhammad to the Capture of Constantinople*. New York: Harper & Row, 1974.
520. Lewis, Bernard. "Gibbon on Muhammad." *Daedalus* 105:3 (1976): 89-101.
521. Lings, Martin. *Muhammad: His Life Based on the Earliest Sources*. 5th Rev. ed. Lahore: Suhail Academy, 1994. 359p.
522. ———. *Muhammad: Sein Leben Nach den Friihesten Quellen*. Translated by Ulli Full. Kander: Spohr,

2004. 493p. [Tr. Of Muhammad: His Life Based on the Earliest Sources, Cambridge 1991 & 1995]
523. Lo Jacono, C. *Maometto: l'inviato di Dio*. Rome: Edizioni Lavoro, 1995. 118p.
524. Ludwig, Ralf. *Mohammed: der Prophet und Seine Lehre*. Munich: Pattloch, 2002. 127p.
525. Luther, Abdul Rauf. *Epic of Faith: Mohammad*. Lahore: Dilshad Sons Publishers, 1981. 368p.
526. ———. *Mohammad: The Effulgent Self of the Self Effulgent Allah*. Lahore: Nur-i-Risalat Publications, 1984. 294p.
527. ———. *Mohammad: The Light of Wisdom*. Lahore: Sh. Mubarak Ali, 1982. 125p.
528. Lutz, Sheikh Abdur Rahman. *Muhammad: Upon Whom be Peace*. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1976. 26p.
529. Maarif, Ahmad Syifi. "Holy Prophet — As a Leader of Revolution." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 2. Pp. 59-64.
530. Mahbub Ilahi, Sufi. *The Living Message of Muhammad*. Karachi: Ferozsons, 1969. 124p.
531. ———. *Muhammad the Prophet of Islam*. Lahore: Ferozsons, 1956. 102pp.
532. Mahdihassan, S. "The Scared Names of Allah, Muhammad and Ali Calligraphically Inscribed to

- Decorate Persian Architecture Pt. 1 Muhammad." *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 11:2 (1988): 81-88.
533. Mahmood, Muhamad Bashir-ud-Din. *The First and the Last: May Peace and the Blessings of Allah be Upon Him*. Islamabad: Holy Qur'ān Research Foundation, 1995. 244p.
534. Mahmoud, Omar. *Muhammad: An Evolution of God*. Bloomington, IN: Author House, 2008. 207p.
535. Malik, Abdul Qayyum. "The Prophet of Islam." *Iqbal* (Lahore) 5:1 (1957): 71-81.
536. Malik, Ghulam. *Muhammad: An Islamic Perspective*. Lanham, USA: University Press of America, 1996. 181p.
537. Mandavia, Yousuf. *Hiyatun-Nabi (Chinese language)*. Karachi: Mujahid Press, 1981, 204p.
538. Mandel, Gabriele. *The Life and Times of Mohammed*. Translated from the Italian by Francis Koval. London: Hamlyn, 1968.
539. Al-Manshawi, Muhammad Siddiq. *One Hundred Ascetics and their Chief Muhammad (SAW)*. Translated into English by Rafique Abdur Rehman. Karachi: Darul Ishaat, 2006. 375p.
540. Mansurpuri, Qazi Muhammad Sulaiman Salman. *The Last of the Prophets*. Riyadh: Darussalam, 2000. 77p.
541. ———. *Mercy for Mankind*. Translated by Sharif Ahmad Khan. Delhi: Adam Publishers and Distributors, 2000. 358p.
542. ———. *Mohammad: Mercy for the Universe*. Translated by Sh. L. Abdul Rauf. Lahore: Sh. Mubarak Ali, 1979. 448p.

543. ———., tr. *Muhammad Mercy for the Worlds (Rehmatulil Alameen)*. Revise. & completed by Rafiq Abdur Rehman. Karachi: Darul Ishaat, 2002. 775p.
544. ———. *Our Prophet Muhammad (PBUH)*. Translated by Pervez Aslam Khan Burki and Ed. by ‘Abdul Rahman ‘Abdullah. Riyadh: Darussalam, 1999. 56p.
545. ———. *Rahmatul-Lil-Alameen: Mercy for the Worlds*. Translated by A. J. Siddiqui. Lahore: Islamic Book Foundation, 1978. 3v.
546. ———. *Rahma-tul-Lil-‘Alamiin: Mercy unto the Worlds*. Translated and edited by Qazi ‘Abdul Baqi. Lahore: Ferozsons, 2005. 3v.
547. Marchant, Kerena. *Muhammad and Islam: Great Religious Leaders*. E Susses, UK: Hodder Wayland, 2002. 48p.
548. Margoliouth, D. S. “Muhammad.” in *Encyclopaedia of Religion and Ethics*. Edited by James Hastings, John A. Selbie and Louis H. Gray. Edingburg: T. & T. Clark, 1974. Vol. 8. Pp. 871-880.  
  
———. *Mohammed and the Rise of Islam*. 3rd ed. London: G.P. Putnam`s Sons, 1923. 481p. [Published also from New Delhi: Cosmo Publications, 2011. 2v.]
549. ———. *What did They Teach?: Mohammed*. Lahore: Blackie & Son, 1939. 151p.
550. ———. *Mohammedanism*. Lahore: William and Norgate, [1911]. 251p. [Published also from Thornton Butterworth, London in 1928]
551. Mashoor, S. M. H. *Muhammad the Prophet Who Gave a New Dimension*. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1983. 55p.

552. Masoodul Hasan, Syed. *Questions & Answers on the Biography of the Prophet Muhammad (Part Two)*. Riyadh: Darussalam, 1996. 119p.
553. Mawdudi, Abul Ala (1903-79). *The Prophet of Islam*. Edited by Khurshid Ahmad. 2nd ed. Lahore: Islamic Publications, 1970. 40p.
554. Mehmud, Sayed Qasim. *Muhammad Rasulullah (sallallahu alayhe wasallam)*. Lahore: Al-Faisal, 2002. 127.
555. Meier, F. "Eine Auferstehung Mohammeds bei Suyūṭī." *Der Islam* (Berlin) 62 (1985): 20-58.
556. Meier, Fritz. *Nachgelassene Schriften. Bd. 1: Bemerkungen zur Mohammedverehrung, T. 2: Die Tasliya in sufischen Zusammenhängen*. Edited by Bernd Radtke. Leiden: Brill, 2005.
557. Melamede, Gertrud. "The Meetings at al-Akaba." in *The Life of Muḥammad*. Aldershot: Edited by Uri Rubin. Ashgate, 1998. Pp. 105-150. [Study of the Meetings of the Holy Prophet with persons belonging to the tribes of al-Hazrag and al-Aus at al-Akaba]
558. Menezes, J. L. *The Life and the Religion of Mohammed, the Prophet of Arabia*. London: Sands and Company, 1912. 194p.
559. Miehl, Melanie. *Mohammed*. Gütersloh: Gütersloher Verlag-Haus, 2000. 94p.
560. Mikusch, Dagobert Von. *Muhammed: Tragodie des Erfolgs*. Leipzig: Paul List Verlag, 1932. 211p.
561. Mills, Charles. *A History of Muhammedanism: Comprising the Life and Character of the Arabian Prophet*. London: Black, Parbury, and Allen, 1818. 484.

562. Al-Misri, Abd al-Sami. *Mohammed: The Prophet of Islam*. Lahore: Ferozsons, 1955. 405p. [Published also from Islamic Book Foundation, Lahore in 1983]
563. Moinul Haq, S. *Muhammad (SAW): Life and Times (A Historical Interpretation)*. Karachi: Hamdard Foundation Pakistan, 1997. 664p.
564. ———. “Al-Qur’ān and Hadith Literature as Source-Material for the Study of Sirah (Biography) of Prophet Muhammad, s.a.s. (A Brief Survey).” *Journal of the Pakistan Historical Society* (Karachi) 35 (1987): 1-48.
565. Monés, Hussain. “Muhammads Leben und Ideen.” Translated by G. Siemsen. In *Die Herausforderung des Islam: Ein Ökumenisches Lesebuch*. Göttingen: Muster-Schmidt, 1987. Pp. 68-83.
566. Motala, Yusuf. *The Beauty of Prophet Muhammad*. Azhar Publications, 2011.
567. Motzki, Harald. *The Biography of Muḥammad: The Issue of Sources*. Leiden: Brill, 2000. 330p. [The book deals with the controversial value of the sources on which the biography of Muḥammad (SAW) is based]
568. Motzki, Harald. “Der Prophet und die Schuldner. Eine hadit - Untersuchung auf dem Prüfstand.” *Der Islam* (Berlin) 77:1 (2000): 1-83.
569. ———. “Tussen Feit en Fictie: Het Probleem van de Muhammad-Biografie.” *Sharqiyyât* (Bussum) 11:1 (1999): 1-13.
570. Mountford, William. “Mohammed: A Mohammedan Apologist in London.” *The Religious Magazine* 47 (1872): 244-50.

571. Mubarakpuri, Safiur Rahman, comp. *When the Moon Split: A Biography of Prophet Muhammad*. Edited and translate by Tabassum Siraj, Michael Richardson and Badr Azimabadi. Lahore: Darussalam Publishers & Distributors, 1998. 320p.
572. ———. *Ar-Raheeq al-Makhtum: The Sealed Nector*. Riyadh: Maktaba Dar-us-Salam, 1995. 503p.
573. Muhammad Bin-e-‘Abd-Al-Wahab,. *Life of the Prophet in Brief*. Delhi: Adam Publishers & Distributors, 2000. 408p.
574. *Muhammad: The Life of the Prophet*. Gloucestershire: Real Reads, 2013. 64p
575. Muhammad Bin Khavendesh Bin Mahmood. *Rauza-Tus-Safa: The Life of Muhammad Messenger of Allah*. Edited and revised by Mubarik Ali Shah Jilani Hashmi. Rev. ed. Lahore: Zavia Books, 1983. 796p.
576. “Muhammad: Brief Life History.” in *Educational Encyclopedia of Islam*. Syed Iqbal Zaheer. Bangalore: East West Educational Tools, 2010.
577. *Muhammad the Messenger of Allah*. Tehran: Al-Balag Foundation, 1992. 154p.
578. Muir, William. *The Life of Mohammad from Original Sources*. Edinburgh: John Grant, 1861. 4v.
579. ———. *The Life of Mahomet*. London: Smith Elder and Co., 1861. 4v
580. ———. *Mahomet and Islam*. London: Darf Publishers, 1986. 256p.

581. ———. *The Mohammedan Controversy: Biographies of Mohammed Sprenger on Tradition*. Edinburgh: T. & T. Clark, 1897. 220p.  
[Reprinted from R. S. Publishing House, Allahabad in 1979]
582. Murad, Khurram. *Images from the Prophet's Life Album*. New Delhi: Adam Publishers & Distributors, 2006. 67p.
583. Muranyi, M. "Das Kitāb al-Siyar von Abū Ishāq al-Fazārī: Das Manuskript der Qarawiyyin-Bibliothek zu Fās." *Jerusalem Studies in Arabic and Islam* (Jerusalem) 6 (1985): 63-97.
584. Mustafa, Ghulam. *The Darling of the Desert*. Dhaka: Muslim Bengal Library, 1958. 178p.
585. Mutahhari, Murtada. *The Ummi Prophet*. Translated by Hassan Najafi Tehran: Foundation of Islamic Thought, 1987. 71p.
586. Nadvi, Muzaffaruddin. *An Easy History of the Prophet of Islam*. Lahore: Sheikh Muhammad Ashraf, 1968. 144p.
587. Nadvi, S. Abul Hasan Ali. *Islam and the World*. Translated from Urdu by Muhammad Asif Kidwai. 3rd ed. Lucknow: Academy of Islamic Research and Publications, 1973. 210 + 8p. [Chapter II, 'Advent of the Prophet, Pp. 45-74]
588. ———. *Mercy for the Worlds*. Chicago: Kazi Publications, 1975, 32p.
589. ———. *Muhammad the last Prophet a Model for all Time*. Lucknow: Academy of Islamic Research & Publications, 1994. 215p.



590. ———. "Muhammad - The Last Prophet." *The Fragrance of the East* (Lucknow, India) 1:4 (1999): 2I-44.
591. ———. *Muhammad Rasulullah: The Apostle of Mercy*. Translated by Mohiuddin Ahmad. Lucknow: Academy of Islamic Research and Publications, 2001. 486p.
592. ———. *Muhammad Rasul Allah: The Life of Prophet Muhammad*. Translated from Urdu by, Mohiuddin Ahmad. Lucknow: Academy of Islamic Research and Publications, 1979. 486p.
593. ———. *Only a Prophet could do it*. Lahore: Kazi Publications, 27p.
594. Nadvi, Sayyid Sulaiman. *Brief Life of the Bless Prophet: Base on Rahmat-e-Alam of Sayyed Sulaiman Nadvi*. Translated by Mohammad Sami Siddiqui. Delhi: Rightway Publications, 2001. 216p.
595. ———. *Ethics in Islam: Translatd of the Portion of Ethics in Siratun Nabi*. Translated by Rizwan Uddin Ahmad & Haji Muhammad Aslam. Karachi: Darul Ishaat, 1999. 542p.
596. ———. *The Life and Message of Holy Prophet Muhammad (Peace be upon him)*. Translated by Mohiuddin Ahmad. Karachi: Idaratul Qur'ān, [1977]. 191p.
597. ———. *The Living Prophet*. Translated by Sayeed-ul-Huq. Ranchi: Beni Madhaw Press, 1944. 112p.
598. ———. *Muhammad: The Ideal Prophet*. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, 1989. 139p.

599. ———. *Muhammad: The Ideal Prophet*. Translated by Mohiuddin Ahmad. Lahore: Islamic Book Foundation, 1979. 191p.
600. ———. *Mohammad the Prophet of Peace*. Translated by A. Rauf Luther. Lahore: Sh. Mubarak Ali, 275p.
601. Nadvi, Syed Muzaffar-ud-Din. *An Eassy History of the Prophet of Islam*. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1954. 158p.
602. Nadwi, Mohammad Rabey Hasani. *Prophet Mohammad (SAW), the Perfect Guide for Mankind*. Translated by Ehsanul Haque Nadwi. Azamgarh: Shekh Abul Hasan Nadwi Center for Research & Islamic Studies, 2011. 440p.
603. Nadwi, Rizwan Ali. "Sources for Study of Seerah." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 10:6 (1999): 7-11.
604. Nagel, T. *Geschichte der Islamischen Theologie: von Mohammed bis zur Gegenwart*. Munich: Beck, 1994. 313p.
605. Nagel, Tilman. "Die Tabuisierung der Person des Propheten Muḥammad." in *Gnosisforschung und Religionsgeschichte. Festschrift für Kurt Rudolph zum 65 Geburtstag*. Hrsg. Holger Preißler und Hubert Seiwert, unter Mitarbeit von Heinz Mürmel. Marburg: Diagonal-Verlag, 1994. Pp. 479-488.
606. El-Naggar, Anas Moustafa. "The Call unto the Path of Allah." *Al-Azhar Magazine* (Cairo) 59:5 (1987): 713-718. [Study on various aspects of the life of the Prophet]

607. Najaar, Sheikh Abubakr. "Muhammad (S.A.W.): The Perfect Example." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 22:10 (1974): 453-460.
608. Najmuddin, S. M. "Some Glimpses from the Prophet's Life." *Markaz* ((New York) 1:1 (1978): 10-2.
609. Nanji, Azim A. "The Prophet, the Revelation, and the Founding of Islam." in *The Muslim Almanac: A Reference Work on the History, Faith, Culture, and Peoples of Islam*. Edited by Azim A.Nanji. Detroit: Gale Research Inc., 1996. Pp. 3-17.
610. Naqvi, Sayed Ali Raza. "Prophet Muhammad's Image in Western Enlightened Scholarship." *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad) 20:2 (1981): 137-152.
611. ———. "Prophet Muhammad's Impact on the West." in *Maqalat-e-Seerat: 5<sup>th</sup> National Seerat Conference 12-13 Rabi al-Awwal 1401(19-20 January 1981)*. Islamabad. Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1981). Pp. 1-9.
612. Narayan, B. K. *Mohammad the Prophet of Islam: A Flame in the Desert*. New Delhi: Lancers Publishers, 1978. 205p.
613. Nasr, Seyyed Hossein. *Muhammad: Man of Allah*. London: Muhammadi Trust, 1982. 61p.
614. ———. "The Prophet and Prophetic Tradition: The Last Prophet and Universal Man." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 20:12 (1972): 616-629.
615. Al-Nawaihi, Mohamed. "Towards a Re-Evaluation of Muhammad: Prophet and Man." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 60:4 (1970): 300-313.

616. Nawaz, Ahmad. *The Prophet of Light*. McMinnville, OR: Ananta Prakashani, 1998. 44p.
617. Nazir, Nighat., comp. *Muhammad (peace be upon him) the First and the Last*. Lahore: Al-Faisal, 2006. 375p.
618. Newby, Gordon D. "Imitating Muhammad in two Genres: Mimesis and Problems of Genre in Sirah and Sunnah." *Medieval Encounters* (Leiden) 3:3 (1997): 266-83.
619. ———. *The Making of the Last Prophet: A Reconstruction of the Earliest Biography of Muhammad*. Columbia, SC: University of South Carolina Press, 1989.
620. ———. "Muḥammad: Biographies." in *The Oxford Encyclopedia of the Modern Islamic World*. Edited by John L. Esposito. New York: Oxford University Press, 1995. Vol. 3. Pp. 162-164.
621. ———. "The Sirah as a Source for Arabian Jewish History: Problems and Perspectives." *Jerusalem Studies in Arabic and Islam* (Jerusalem) 7 (1986): 121-138.
622. Niazi, Kausar. *The Prophet of Revolution*. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1976. 58p.
623. ———. "The Prophet of Revolution." in *Message of the Prophet: A Selection of Articles Read at the First International Congress on Seerat 1976 Pakistan*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1976). Pp. 12-32.
624. *Ninety Names of Prophet Muhammad*. New Delhi: Islamic Book Service, rep.2010.

625. Al-Nowaihi, Muhammad. "Towards a Re-Evaluation of Muhammad: Prophet and Man." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 20:12 (1972): 601-615. [*The Muslim World* (Oxford) 60:4 (1970): 300-13.]
626. Numani, Allama Shibli. *Sirat al-Nabi*. Translated into English by Fazlur Rahman. Karachi: Pakistan Historical Society, 1970. 547p.
627. ———. *Sirat-un-Nabi: The Life of the Prophet (Peace be upon him)*. Translated into English by M. Tayyib Bakhsh Budayuni. Lahore: Kazi Publications, 1979. 5v.
628. ———. *Sirat-ul-Nabi*. Translated from the Muqaddamah of Shibli Numani's *Sirat-ul-Nabi* by Muhammad Tayyab Baksh Badauni [Part-1].-Karachi: Jamiyat-ul-Falah Publications, 1970. 70p.
629. Numani, Allama Shibli & Syed Suleman Nadvi. *Siratun Nabi*. Translated by Rafiq 'Abdur Rehman. Karachi: Darul Ishaat, 2003. 7v.
630. Nurul Islam, A.K. M. "Hazrat Muhammad (peace be upon him) the Blessing for Mankind." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 2. Pp. 77-82.
631. Okine, 'Abdul Hamid. *And God Speaks to Muhammad*. New York: Vantage Press, 1998. 212p.
632. Oliver, Marilyn Tower. *Muhammad*. San Diego: Lucent Books, 2003. 112p.
633. Omar, Mustafa. *Muhammad: An Authentic Overview of His Life and Mission*. Create Space, 2013. 154p.

634. O'Shaughnessy, Thomas. *Muhammad's Thoughts on Death: A Thematic Study of the Qur'ānic Data*. Leiden: E.J. Brill, 1969. 90p.
635. Pakistan. Ministry of Religious Affairs. *Message of the Prophet: A Selection of Articles Read at the First International Congress on Seerat 1976 Pakistan*. Islamabad: The Ministry, 1977. 150p.
636. ———. *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan)*. Islamabad: The Ministry, 1985. 2v.
637. Paret, Rudi. "Das Geschichtsbild Mohammeds." *Welt als Geschichte* 11 (1951): 214-24.
638. ———. "Leitgedanken in Mohammeds Frühesten Verkündigungen." *Orientalistische Literaturzeitung* 52 (1957): 389-92.
639. ———. "Recent European Researches on the Life of Prophet Muhammad." *Journal of the Pakistan Historical Society* (Karachi) 6:2 (1958): 81-96.
640. Pasha, Mohamed Abdullah. *Sixth Century and Beyond: The Prophet and his Times*. London: Ta-Ha, 1994. 202p.
641. Pautz, Otto. *Muhammeds Lehre von Der Offenbarung*. Leipzig: J. C. Hinrich's-Che Buchhandlung, 1898. 304p.
642. Payan, Hushang M. *The Making of a Prophet: Muhammad and His Creations*. Tarentum, Pennsylvania: Word Association Publishers, 2010. 155p.
643. Payne, P. S. R. *The Holy Sword: The Story of Islam from Muhammad to the Present*. London: Robert Hall, 1961.

644. Peermahomed Ebrahim Trust, Karachi. *Biography of the Holy Prophet Mohammad*. Karachi: The Trust, 1976. 296p.
645. Perkins, J. H. "Was Mohammed an Impostor or an Enthusiast?" *North American Review* 64 (1846): 496-513.
646. Peters, F. E. "Jesus and Muhammad: A Historian's Reflections." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 86:3-4 (1996): 334-341.
647. ———. *Muhammad and the Origins of Islam*. New York: State University Press, 1994. 334p.
648. ———. *Mahomed și Originile Islamului*. Translated by Genoveva Bolea. Chișinău: Arc, 2003. 296p. [Romanian Tr. of Muhammad and the Origins of Islam, New York 1994]
649. ———. "The Quest of the Historical Muhammad." *International Journal of Middle East Studies* (Cambridge) 23 (1991): 291-315.
650. Peterson, Daniel C. "Muhammad." in *The Rivers of Paradise: Moses, Buddha, Confucius, Jesus and Muhammad as Religious Founders*. Edited by David Noel Freedman and Michael J. McClymond. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 2000. Pp. 457-612.
651. ———. *Muhammad Prophet of God*. Cambridge: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 2007. 186p.
652. Philips, William E. *Muhammad and Jesus: A Comparison of the Prophets and their Teachings*. London: SCM Press, 1996. 320p.

653. Pickthall, Mohammed Marmaduke and Allah Baksh Yusufi. *Al-Amin: Life of Holy Prophet Muhammad*. Karachi: Mohammedali Educational Society, 1959. 68p.
654. Pickthall, Mohammed Marmaduke. *Al-Amin: Life-Sketch of the Prophet Muhammad*. Lahore: Al-Kitab, 1981, 64p.
655. ———. *The Arabian Prophet*. Hyderabad: Bureau of Islamic Publications, 17p.
656. ———. *The Life of the Prophet Muhammad: A Brief History*. Beltsville, Md.: Amana, c1998. 48p.
657. Pike, E. R. *Mohammed: Founder of the Religion of Islam*. New York: Roy Publishers, 1962. 127p.
658. ———. *Mohammed: Prophet of the Religion of Islam*. 2<sup>nd</sup> ed. London: Weidenfeld and Nicolson, 1968. 128p.
659. Pirenne, H. *Mahomet et Charlemagne: Byzance, Islam et Occident dans le haut Moyen Age*. Milan: Jaca, 1987. 343p.
660. ———. *Mohammed und Karl der Grosse: Die Geburt des Abendlandes*. Stuttgart: Belser, 1987. 308p.
661. Pirone, Bartolomeo. "La Tradizione dei Testi Evangelici Nell'ambiente Formativo di Muhammad." in *Corano e Bibbia. Atti del Convegno Internazionale "Corano e Bibbia"*, Napoli ... 1997/a cura di Roberto Tottoli. Brescia: Morcelliana, 2000. Pp. 133-175; 240.
662. Prideaux, Humphrey. *The True Nature of Impofiture Fully Display'd in the Life of Mahomet*. London: Hammond Banks, 1713. 496p.



663. *Prophet Muhammad in the Indian Context*. New Delhi, India: Radiance Views weekly, 1998. 272p.
664. Puente, Cristina De La. "The Prayer upon the Prophet Muhammad (Tasliya): A Manifestation of Islamic Religiosity." *Medieval Encounters* (Leiden) 5:1 (1999): 121-29.
665. Al-Qarni, Aid ibn 'Abdullah. *Muhammad: As if You can See Him*. Translated by Faisal Ibn Muhammad Shafeeq. Riyadh: International Islamic Publishing House, 2008. 176p.
666. Qasimi, Ja'far. "The Life of the Prophet." in *Islamic Spirituality: Foundations*. London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1987; rp. SCM Press, 1989. Pp. 65-96.
667. Qazi, Elsa. "The Prophet of Islam." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 8:11 (1956): 7-12.
668. Qazi, Said Ullah. "What Muhsin-i-Insaniyyat did for Humanity." in *Maqalat-e-Seerat: 5<sup>th</sup> National Seerat Conference 12-13 Rabi al-Awwal 1401(19-20 January 1981)*. Islamabad. Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1981). Pp. 10-15.
669. Qudsi, Obaidullah. *Mercy for All*. Islamabad: National Hijrah Council, 1985. 244p.
670. Qureshi, G. D. *The Prophet for Mankind: Proclaiming the Message of Islam for the World*. Leicester: Muslim Community Studies Institute, 1989. 51p.
671. Qureshi, Zafar Ali. "The Greatness of Prophet Muhammad." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 22:10 (1974): 429-436. *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 15:9 (1969): 5-18.

672. ———. *Prophet Muhammad and His Western Critics*. Lahore: Ilmi Kitab Khana, 1984. 98p.
673. ———. *Prophet Muhammad and His Western Critics*. Lahore: Idara Ma`rif Islami, 1992.
674. Rabbath, Edmond. *Mahomet: Prophete Arabe et Fondateur d'Etat*. Beirut: Universite Libanaise, 1981. 496p.
675. Rahnema, Zeinolabedin. *Payambar: The Messenger*. Translated from Persian by L. P. Elwell-Sutton. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1964. 3v.
676. Rahim, Hussein A. "The Prophet of God: The Deliverer of Mankind." *Al-Serat* (London) 2:1 (1976): 3-5.
677. Rao, K. S. Ramakrishna. "Muhammad the Prophet." *Islam and the Modern Age* (New Delhi) 9:1 (1978): 67-85.
678. ———. *Muhammad the Prophet of Islam*. New Delhi: Islamic Book Service, 32p.
679. ———. "Muhammad the Prophet of Islam." *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 7:2 (1979): 8-16.
680. Rao, Ramakrishna. "Muhammad." *Al-Serat* (London) 7:2 (1981): 10-23.
681. Rashid, Muhammad. "Was Muhammad Literate?" *Islamic Quarterly* (London) 39: (1995): 49-59.
682. Ratiq, Emmanuel Luther. *A Lamp Spreading Light: An Unbiased, Unbigoted, Laconic, Study in the Life, Teachings and Achievements of Muhammed (peace be*

- upon him). *The Meritorious and Illustrious Prophet of Islam*. [1986]. 271p.
683. Raven, W. "The Biography of the Prophet and its Scriptural Basis." in *Story-Telling in the Framework of Non-fictional Arabic Literature*. Edited by S. Leder. Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1998. Pp. 421-432.
  684. Raza, M. Shamim. *Introducing the Prophets*. Lahore: Sheikh Muhammad Ashraf, 1969. 115p.
  685. Razi, Muhammad and M. H. Syed, eds. *Prophet Muhammad (PBUH)*. New Delhi: Anmol Publications, 2009. 300p.
  686. Reckendorf, H. *Mohammed Und die Seinen*. Leipzig: Derlag Don Quelle & Meyer, 1907. 135p.
  687. Recuero Del S., Marco Antonio. "La Profundidad Natural de Mahoma." *Ilu: Revista de Ciencias de las Religiones* 4 (1999): 195-203. [Spanish Psychological Study of the Prophet based in the Theories of the American Psychiatrist Wilson van Dusen. Abstract in English]
  688. Reeves, Minou. *Muhammad in Europe*. New York: New York University Press, 2000. 307p.
  689. Reissner, H.G. "The Ummi Prophet and the Banu Israel of the Qur'ān." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 39:4 (1949): 276-281.
  690. Renard, John. *In the Footsteps of Muhammad: Understanding the Islamic Experience*. New York: Paulist Press, 1992. 173p.

691. "Report on Seminar "Modern Trends in Sirah Writing" (26-28 March, 2011)." *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad) 50:2 (2011): 245-268.
692. Reynolds, Gabriel Said. "Remembering Muhammad." *Nymen* (Leiden) 58 (2011): 188-206.
693. Richman, Paula. "Veneration of the Prophet Muhammad in an Islamic Piḷḷaittamil." *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 113:1 (1993): 57-74.
694. Rizwi Faizer., ed. *The Life of Muhammad: Al-Waqidi's Kitāb al-Maghāzī*. Translated by Rizwi Faizer, Amal Ismail and Andrew Rippin. London: Routledge, 2011. 580p.
695. Robinson, Neal. *The Sayings of Muhammad*. London: Duckworth, 1991.
696. Roded, Ruth. "Lessons by a Syrian Islamist from the Life of the Prophet Muhammad." *Middle Eastern Studies* 42:6 (2006): 855-872.
697. Rodinson, Maxime. "A Critical Survey of Modern Studies on Muhammad." in *Studies on Islam*. Edited and translated by Merlin L. Swartz. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1981. Pp. 23-85.
698. ———. *Mohammed*. London: Allen Lane the Penguin Press, 1971. 761p.
699. ———. *Mohamed*. Translated by Anne Carter. New York: Random House, 1971. 361p.
700. ———. *Mahomet*. Translated by E. Michalska-Novák. Warsaw: Pánst. Instytut Wydawniczy, 1994. 313p. [Tr. of *Mahomet*, 1968]

701. ———. *Maxime. Mahoma: El Nacimiento del Mundo Islámico*. Translated by María Elena Vela de Ríos. Barcelona: Península, 2002. 479p. [Spanish Tr. of *Mahomet*, Paris 1961.]
702. ———. *Muhammad Prophet of Islam*. London: Tauris Parke Paperbacks, 2002. 367p.
703. Rogerson, Barnaby. *The Prophet Muhammad*. London: Abacus, 2003.
704. Ronald V. C. *The Messenger: The Life of Mohammed*. New York: Doubleday and Company, 1946. 368p.
705. Rosch, Gustav. "Die Namen des Arabischen Propheten Muhammed und Ahmed." *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenlandischen Gesellschaft* 46 (1892): 432-40.
706. Rotter, Gernot. *Ibn Ishaq: Das Leben des Propheten*. Tübingen: Horst Erdmann Verlag, 1976. 290p.
707. ———. "The Study of Muhammad: A Survey of Approaches from the Perspective of the History and Phenomenology of Religion." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 62:1 (1972): 49-70.
708. Royster, James Edgar. *The Meaning of Muhammad for Muslims: A Phenomenological Study of Recurrent Images of the Prophet* [Doctoral thesis]. Hartford, Connecticut: The Hartford Seminary Foundation, 1970. 414p.
709. ———. "Muhammad as Teacher and Exemplar." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 68:4 (1978): 235-58.
710. Rubin, Uri. *The Eye of the Beholder: The Life of Muḥammad as Viewed by the Early Muslims: A Textual*

- Analyst*. Princeton, NJ, USA: Darwin Press, 1995. 289p.
711. ———., ed. *The Life of Muḥammad*. Aldershot: Ashgate, 1998. 410p.
712. ———. “The Life of Muḥammad and the Islamic Self-Image.” in *The Biography of Muḥammad: The Issue of the Sources*. Edited by H. Motzki. Leiden: Brill, 2000. Pp. 3-17.
713. ———. “Muḥammad.” in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur’ān*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2003. Vol. 3. Pp. 440-458.
714. ———. *Muḥammad the Prophet and Arabia*. Farnham, Surrey: Ashgate, 2011. 433p. [Collection of 15 articles published in *Encyclopaedia of Islam*, *Encyclopaedia of the Qur’ān*, *Jerusalem Studies in Arabic and Islam*, *al-Qanṭara*, *Arabica* and *Journal of Semitic Studies*]
715. ———. “Muḥammad’s Curse of Muḍar and the Blockade of Mecca.” *Journal of the Economic and Social History of the Orient* 31:3 (1988): 249-264.
716. Rudvin, Arne. “A Supplementary Note to a List of the Appellations of the Prophet Muhammad.” *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 68:1 (1978): 57-60.
717. Saadeh, Mounir R. “Why Not Canonize Mohammed?.” *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 27:4 (1937): 294-7.
718. Sadiq, Sheikh Muhammad. *The Way of Prophet Muḥammad (PBUH)*. Riyadh: Darussalam, 1996. 256p.
719. Sadr-ud-din. *Muḥammad the Modern Prophet*. Lahore: Ahmadiyya Anjuman Isha‘at-i-Islam, 20p.

720. ———. *The Ideal Revolution by the Ideal Prophet*. Lahore: Ahmadiyya Anjuman Isha'at-i-Islam, 1969. 14p.
721. Saeed, Khalifa Mohammad. *An Analytical Review of the Life of the Holy Prophet (Peace be Upon Him)*. Translated by Shahid Ahmad and Hakeem Mohammad Zafar. Sialkot: Darul Tasneef Wal Nashr, Jamia Siddiqia, 1988. 2 parts.
722. Saeed, Mian Muhammad. "Prophet Muhammad (peace be upon him) An Ideal Man in History." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 2. Pp. 83-92.
723. Safi, Omid. *Memories of Muhammad: Why the Prophet Matters*. New York: Harperone, 2009. 346p.
724. Salah, Adil. *Muhammad Man and Prophet: A Complete Study of the Life of the Prophet of Islam*. Leicestershire: The Islamic Foundation, 2002. 830p.
725. Saleh, Walid A. "The Arabian Context of Muḥammad's Life." in *The Cambridge Companion to Muḥammad*. Edited by Jonathan Brockopp. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2010. Pp. 21-38.
726. As-Sallaabee, Ali Muammad. *The Noble Life of the Prophet (PBUH)*. Translated by Faisal Shafeeq. Riyadh: Darussalam, 2005. 3v.
727. Al-Samarrai, Qasim. "Two Lists of Prophets Re-Examined". *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad) 16:3 (1977): 189-216.

728. Salmin, Mohammad Ali. *The Holy Prophet Mohammad through Different Lights*. Bombay: Grand Muslim Mission, [195-]. 324p.
729. Salmin, Mohammad Ali. *The Holy Prophet Mohammad: The Apostle of Allah*. Hyderabad: Azam Steam Press, [195-]. 296p.
730. Sardar, Ziauddin. *Muhammad: Aspects of His Biography*. Leicester: The Islamic Foundation, 1978. 68p.
731. Sardar, Ziauddin and Zafar Abbas. *Muhammad for Beginners*. Cambridge: Icon Books, 1994. 176p.
732. Sarwar, Ghulam. *Muhammad the Holy Prophet*. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1980. 425p.
733. ———. "Muhammad (PBUH): The Ideal Prophet." *The Concept* (Islamabad) 10:4 (1990): 5-9.
734. ———. *Origin and Development of Islam: Life of Holy Prophet*. Rev. ed. Delhi: Adam Publishers & Distributors, 1996. 487p.
735. Satha-Ahmad, C. "Core Values for Peacemaking in Islam: The Prophet's Practice as Paradigm." in *Building Peace in the Middle East: Challenges for States and Civil Society*. Edited by E. Boulding. Boulder: Rienner, 1994. Pp. 295-302.
736. Saulat, Sarwat. *The Life of the Prophet (peace be upon Him)*. Nairobi: The Islamic Foundation, 1978. 125p.
737. Sayeedul Huq Memorial Society, Karachi. *Our Prophet*. Karachi: The Society, 16p.
738. Schall, A. "Mohammed." in *Fremde welt Islam*. Edited by A. Schall. Mainz: Grunewald, 1982: Pp. 12-28.



739. Schimmel, Annemarie. *And Muhammad is His Messenger: The Veneration of the Prophet in Islamic Piety*. Lahore: Vanguard Books, 1987. 377p.
740. ———. *And Muhammad is his Messenger: The Veneration of the Prophet in Islamic Piety*. Chapel Hill: University of California Press, 1985. 377p.  
[Tr. of *Und Muhammad ist sein Prophet*, Cologne 1981.]
741. ———. *Muhammad*. Kreuzlingen: Hugendubel, 2002. 96p.
742. ———. "The Place of Prophet of Islam in Iqbal's thought." *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad) 1:4 (1962): 111-130.
743. ———. "The Role of the Prophet of Islam in Maulana Rumi's work." *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 73:2 (1999): 1-25.
744. Schoeler, Gregor. *The Biography of Muḥammad: Nature and Authenticity*. Translated by Uwe Vagelpohl and edited by James E. Montgomery. New York: Routledge, 2012. 199p.
745. ———. "Character and Authenticity of the Muslim Tradition on the Life of Muḥammad." *Arabica* (Leiden) 49:3 (2002): 360-366.
746. ———. *Charakter und Authentie der Muslimischen Überlieferung das über Leben Mohammeds*. Berlin: De Gruyter, 1996. 214p.
747. ———. "Foundations for a New Biography of Muḥammad: The Production and Evaluation of the Corpus of Traditions from 'Urwah b.al-Zubayr." in

- Method and Theory in the Study of Islamic Origins.*  
 Edited by Herbert Berg. Leiden & Boston: Brill, 2003.  
 Pp. 21-28.
748. Schrieke, B. "Die Himmelsreise Muhammeds." *Der Islam* (Berlin) 6:1 (1915-6): 1-30.
749. Sell, Edward, 1839-1932. *The Life of Muḥammad*.  
 London: Christian Literature Society for India, 1913.  
 238p.
750. Sell, Rev. Canon. *The Life of Muḥammad*. London: The  
 Christian Literature Society, 1913. 238p.
751. Sellheim, R. "Muḥammeds erstes  
 Offenbarungserlebnis: zum Problem Mündlicher und  
 Schriftlicher Überlieferung im 1./7. und 2./8.  
 Jahrhundert." *Jerusalem Studies in Arabic and Islam*  
 (Jerusalem) 10 (1987): 1-16.
752. Shad, 'Abdur Rahman. *The Benefactor of Mankind*  
*(Peace and blessing of Allah be upon him)*. Revised by  
 Abdul Hameed Siddiqui. Lahore: Islamic Book Centre,  
 62p.
753. ———. *From Adam to Muhammad (Peace be upon*  
*him)*. 2nd Rev. ed. Lahore: Kazi Publications, 1987.  
 206p.
754. Shadid, Anthony. *Legacy of the Prophet: Despots,*  
*Democrats, and the New Politics of Islam*. Oxford:  
 Westview Press, 2002. 340p
755. Shafi, Ahmad and Hasan, Yakub. *Prophet Muḥammad*  
*and His Teachings*. Madras: G.A. Nateson & Co.,  
 [1928]. 95p.

756. Shafi, Muhammad. *The Life of the Last Prophet (P.B.U.H.)*. Translated by Sikandar Kamal Khan. Lahore: Ferozsons, 1989. 79p.
757. Shah, Pir Muhammad Karam. *Zia-un-Nabi (Light of the Prophet)*. Translated by Muhammad Qayyum Awan. Lahore: Zia-ul-Qur'ān Publications, 2010. 7v. [English translation of *Zia-un-Nabi*]
758. Shah, Sirdar Ikbāl Ali. *Mohammed the Prophet*. London: Wright and Brown, 1932. 296p. [Reprinted from Hijra International Publishers, Lahore in 1983]
759. Shahidi, Seyyed Ja'far. "Confrontation of Arrogance with Islam and God's Prophets." *Al-Tawhid* (Tehran) 15:1 (1999): 140-153.
760. Shahidullah, Muhammad, comp. *Pearls from the Holy Prophet*. Translated from original sources by Muhammad Shahidullah. Published [Dacca] Renaissance Printers [1970]. 120p.
761. Shaikh Abu Bakar Ahmed Bin Muhammad. *Days & Nights of the Holy Prophet*. Translated by Z. Baintner. Karachi: Darul Isha'at, 2006. 269p.
762. Shaikh, Fazlur Rehman. *Chronology of Prophetic Events*. London: Ta-Ha Publishers, 2001. 170p.
763. ———. *Footprints of Muhammad (SAW): Perfect Collection of Prophet Muhammad's (SAW) Life Data*. Agra, India: Oswal Printers & Publishers, 1999. 208p.
764. Shaikh, Khalid Mahmood. "The Prophet's Revolution and Its Impact on Human History." *Al-Adwa* (Lahore) 7:10 (1998): 11-28. 10:14 (2000): 21-43.

765. Shaikh, Muhammad Hajan. "Need of the Practice and Propagation of the Message of Holy Prophet (S.A.S) in the Modern Age." in *Maqalat-e-Seerat: 5<sup>th</sup> National Seerat Conference 12-13 Rabi al-Awwal 1401(19-20 January 1981)*. Islamabad. Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1981). Pp. 23-32.
766. Shaikh, Wazir Muhammad. *The Prophet: Life of Muhammad*. New Delhi: Cosmo Publications, 2002. 622p.
767. ———. *The Prophet: Life of Muhammad*. New Delhi: Cosmo Publications, 1998. 2v.
768. Shamasuddin, M. "Four Cardinal Teachings of the Holy Prophet." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 21:10-11 (1973): 437-439.
769. Sharf, A. "Heraclius and Mahomet." *Past and Present* 9:1 (1956): 1-16
770. Sharifi, Hadi. "An Assessment of Textbooks on the Life of Prophet Muhammad Use in British Schools." *Muslim Education Quarterly* (Cambridge) 3:4 (1986): 11-29.
771. Sharma, Arvind. "The Significance of the Alleged Illiteracy of the Prophet." *Islam and the Modern Age* (New Delhi) 7:4 (1976): 46-53.
772. Sharma, Diwan Chand. *The Prophets of the East, Short Biographies of Buddha, Christ and Muhammad*. Calcutta, New York: Longmans, [1945]. 138p.
773. Al-Sheha, Abdul Rahman. *Muhammad, the Messenger of Allah*. Translated by Abdurrahman Murad. Arriyadh: Islamic Propagation Office in Rabwah, 2005. 93p.

774. Sheikh, B. K. "Muhammad (SAWS) and the Muslim Ummah Today." in *Maqalat-e-Seerat: PaperRead at the 6<sup>th</sup> National Seerat Conference 1402/1982 Islamabad*. Islamabad. Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1982). Pp. 1-17.
775. Sheikh, Khalid Mahmood. "Prophet's Mission: Its Revolutionary Impact on Human History." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 9:9 (1998): 8-24.
776. Sheikh, Muhammad Hajjan. "Universality of Prophethood of Hazrat Muhammad (SAWS)." in *Maqalat-e-Seerat: 7<sup>th</sup> National Seerat Conference 12-13 Rabi-ul-Awwal 1403 (29-30 December, 1982)*. Islamabad. Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1982). Pp. 17-25.
777. Shirazi, Imam Muhammad. *The Prophet Muhammad: A Mercy to the World*. London: Fountain Books. 2005. 207p.
778. Shirazi, Nasir Makarim. *Let's Learn About the Prophet of Islam*. Translated by Laleh Bakhtiar. Tehran: Foreign Department of Bonyad Ba'that, 1985. 60p.
779. Shtober, S. "Muḥammad and the Beginning of Islam in the Chronicle Sefer Divrey Yoseph." in *Studies in Islamic History and Civilization in Honour of Professor David Ayalon*. Edited by M. Sharon. Leiden: Brill, 1986. Pp. 319-352.
780. Sibaai, Mustafa. *Life of the Prophet: An Immortal Treasure of Learning and Wisdom*. Translated by A. R. Kidwai. Delhi: Hindustan Publications, 1985. 107p.
781. As-Siba'ie, Mustafa. *The Life of Prophet Muhammad (SAW): Highlights and Lessons*. Translated Nasiruddin

- al-Khattab. Riyadh: International Islamic Publishing House, 2005. 204p.
782. Siddiqi, ‘Abdul Haleem. *Prophet Muhammad: Thoughts, Teachings and Mission*. New Delhi: Commonwealth Publishers, 1993. 220p.
783. Siddiqi, Nafeesuddin. “Prophet Muhammad: The Great Revolutionary of the World.” *Journal Rabatat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 8:8 (1981): 6-8.
784. Siddiqi, ‘Abdul Hameed. *The Life of Muhammad*. Lahore: Islamic Publications, 1969. 410p.
785. Siddiqi, Naeem. *The Messenger of Allah and His Sunnah*. Translated by Maqbool Elahi [Urdu book “Rasool aur Sunnat-e-Rasool”]. Lahore: Hafeezur Rahman Ahsan, 2006. 64p.
786. ———. *Muhammad the Benefactor of Humanity=Mohsin-e-Insaniyat (PBUH)*. Translated and edited by Rahim Ali Hashmi. 4th ed. Lahore: Islamic Publications, 1979. 277p.
787. Siddiqi, Nazeer A. *Mohammad (S.A.W.) the Last Messenger*. Karachi: Shua Publications, 1984. 193p.
788. Simonsen, J. Bæk. “Muhammad og Islams Opståen.” in Sultan, Shah og Stormogul: Den Islamiske Verdens Historie og Kultur. Copenhagen: Nationalmuseet, 1996. Pp. 16-22.
789. ———. “Muhammad and the Emergence of Islam.” in *Sultan, Shah, and Great Mughal: The History and Culture of the Islamic world*. Copenhagen: National Museum, 1996. Pp. 16-22.

790. Singh, Gurbachan. "Islam its Prophet and His Teachings (A Sikh View Point)." *Islam and the Modern Age* (New Delhi) 8:4 (1977): 42-53.
791. Smith, R. Bosworth. *Mohammad and Mohammadanism*. Lahore: Sind Sagar Academy, 1972. 275p. [Published also from Darf Publishers, London in 1986.].
792. Somers, H. H. *Een Andere Mohammed*. Antwerp: Hadewijch, 1993. 115p.
793. Spahic, Mustafa. "Iskustvo Ratovanja Muhameda a.s." in *Duhovna snaga odbrane*. Sarajevo: Press Centar, 1994. Pp. 47-53.
794. Spencer, Robert. *Did Muhammad Exist?: An Inquiry into Islam's Obscure Origins*. Wilmington, DE: ISI Books, 2012. 254p.
795. ———. *The Truth about Muhammad*. Washington: Regnery Publishing, 2006. 224p.
796. Sperl, Stefan. "Epic and Exile: Comparative Reflections on the Biography of the Prophet Muhammad, Virgil's Aeneid, and Valmiki's Ramayana." *Comparative Studies of South Asia, Africa and the Middle East* 26:1 (2006): 96-104.
797. Sprenger, A. *Life of Mohammad from Original Sources*. Allahabad: The Presbyterian Mission Press, 1851. 210p.
798. Sternbach, L. "The Muhammad in Poland." *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad Deccan) 16:4 (1942): 371-379.
799. Stetkevych, Jaroslav. *Muḥammad and the Golden Bough: Reconstructing Arabian Myth*. Bloomington:

- Indiana University Press, 1996. 169. [The Arabian golden bough at core of an Arabian myth that produces a symbolic identification of Qudar, the slayer of the She-Camel of Salih, Salih, the Thamudic prophet himself, and Muhammad, the discoverer of the golden bough]
800. Stubbe, Henry. *An Account of the Rise and Progress of Mahometanism: With the Life of Mahomet*. Edited by Hafiz Mahmud Khan Shairani. Lahore: Orientalia, 1954. 262p. [Published also from Orientalia, Lahore 1975.]
  801. Subhani, Jafar. *The Message (the Holy Prophet of Allah)*. Qum: Ansariyan, 2004. 780p.
  802. Al-Suharwardy, Sir ‘Abdullah Al-Mamun. *The Wisdom of Muhammad*. New York: Citadel Press, 2001. 119p.
  803. Al-Tabari, Abu Ja‘far Muḥammad. “Dalla vita del Profeta: Letture.” Translated by S. Noja. *Islām: Storia e Civiltà* 4 (1985): 241-253.
  804. ———. *The Last Years of the Prophet*. Translated & Annotated by Ismail K. Poonawala. Albany, N.Y.: State University of New York Press, 1990.
  805. ———. *Vita di Maometto*. Edited by S. Noja. Milan: Rizzoli, 1985. 393p. [Tr. from Tārikh al-rusul wa ‘l-mulūk]
  806. Tahir-ul-Qadri, Muhammad. *SiraturRasool: Biography of the Prophet Muhammad (SAAW)*. [vol.1]. Lahore: Minhaj-ul-Qur’an Publications, 2001. 557p.
  807. At-Tamimi, Imam Muhammad bin Abdul Wahhab. *Abridged Biography of Prophet Muhammad*. Riyadh: Darussalam, 2003, 398p.



808. Tarantino, Mardijah Aldrich. *Marvellous Stories from the Life of Muhammad*. Leicester: The Islamic Foundation, 1982. 120p.
809. Tawheedi, N., tr. *A Glance at the Life of the Holy Prophet of Islam*. Edited by Laleh Bakhtiar. Tehran: Islamic Propagation Organization, 1983. 181p.
810. Tayob, Abdulkader I. "Epilogue: Muḥammad in the Future". in *The Cambridge Companion to Muḥammad*. Edited by Jonathan Brockopp. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2010. Pp. 293-308.
811. ———. "Muḥammad: Role of the Prophet in Muslim Thoughts and Practice." in *The Oxford Encyclopedia of the Modern Islamic World*. Edited by John L. Esposito. New York: Oxford University Press, 1995. Vol. 3. Pp. 164-166.
812. Taylor, John. "Muhammad: His Life, Work and Teaching." *Learning for Living: Journal of the Christian Education Movement* (London) 11:3 (1972): 15-8.
813. Taylor, W. C. "Preliminary Examination of a Manuscript Life of Mahomet." *University of Egypt Faculty of Arts Bulletin* 1:1 (1933): 130-5.
814. Tayy, Muhammad. "Sentiment de Responsabilité et Rôle du Prophète." *Aux Sources de la Sagesse* 4/16 (1998): 49-58.
815. Thani, Muhammad. *The Greatest Benefactor of Mankind and Human Rights*. Translated by Zahra Baintner. Karachi: Darul Ishaat, 2001. 344p.
816. Thomson, William. "A New Life of Mahomed." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 36:4 (1946): 344-51.

817. ———. “Muhammad: His Life and Person.” *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 34:2 (1944): 96-137.
818. Tolan, John V. “European Accounts of Muḥammad’s Life.” in *The Cambridge Companion to Muḥammad*. Edited by Jonathan Brockopp. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2010. Pp. 226-250.
819. Topbas, Osman Nuri. *Muhammad the Prophet of Mercy: Scenes from His Life*. Istanbul: Erkam Publications, 2006. 192p.
820. Townsend, Meredith. *Mahommed: The Great Arabian*. London: Constable and Company, 1912. 86p.
821. Tract and Book Society, Bombay. *Life of Mohammad*. Bombay: American Mission Press, 1851. 174p.
822. Turan, Kemal. *The Essence of Wisdom: Parables from Prophet Muhammad*. Tughra Books, 2011. 192p.
823. Uehara, Toyooki. “Muhammad: The Hero of Islamic Consciousness.” *Tenri Journal of Religion* (Japan) 12:1 (1975): 1-49.
824. Ulusoy, M. ‘Abdulgaki; Inanir, H. Cemaleddin. *Buyuk Peygamberimiz Hazreti Muhammed in Buyuk Sozleri*. Istanbul: Bolayir Yayınevi, 1946. 111p.
825. Unal, Ali., tr. *Selected Qur’anic Verses and Hadiths on the Virtues and Mission of the Prophet*. Somerset, N.J.: The Light, 2006. 96p.
826. Usman, A. M. *Mercy of Allah*. Madras, India: Islamic Foundation Trust, 1995. 228p.
827. Vernet, Juan. *Mahoma (Muhammad)*. Barcelona: Planeta - De Agostini, 1995. 189p.

828. Vidyarthi, Abdul. *Mohammed (pbuh) in World Scriptures*. Agra, India: Oswal Printers & Publishers, 1999. 242p.
829. Vieillard, Renee. *Mohammed: Messenger d'Allah*. Paris: Maloine, 1962. 176p.
830. Viera, D. J. "Further Remarks on Mohammed and Fra Dolcino (Inferno XXVIII, 55-60)." *Deutsches Dante-Jahrbuch* (Cologne) 70 (1995): 93-96.
831. Wadia, A. S. N. *The Message of Mohammed*. London: J. M. Dent & Sons, 1923. 159p.
832. Waheed-ud-Din, Fakir Syed. *The Benefactor*. Translation of *Mohsin-e-Azam and Mohsanin* by Faiz Ahmed Faiz. Karachi: Lion Art Press, 1965. 150p.
833. Watt, W. Montgomery. "Muhammad." in *The Encyclopaedia of Religion*. Edited by Mircea Eliade. New York: Macmillan Publishing Company, 1987. Vol. 10. Pp. 137-146.
834. ———. "The Materials Used by Ibn Ishaq." in *Historians of the Middle East*. Edited by Bernard Lewis and P. M Holt. London: Oxford University Press, 1962. Pp. 24-34.
835. ———. "The Reliability of Ibn Ishaq's Sources." in *La Vie du Prophete Mahomet: Colloque de Strasbourg*, October 1980. Paris: Presses Universitaires de France, 1983. Pp. 31-44.
836. ———. "Western Historical Scholarship and the Prophet of Islam." in *Message of the Prophet: A Selection of Articles Read at the First International Congress on*

- Seerat 1976 Pakistan*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1976). Pp. 68-75.
837. Waugh, Earle H. "The Popular Muḥammad: Models in the Interpretation of an Islamic Paradigm." in *Approaches to Islam in Religious Studies*. Edited by R. C. Martin. Oxford: Oneworld, 2001. Pp. 41-58; 215-218.
838. Weil, Guftan. *Mohammad der Prophet*. Gtuttgart: Verlag der J. B., 1843. 450p.
839. Weinberger, Eliot. *Muhammad*. London: Verso, 2006. 56p
840. Weir, T. H. "Was Mohammed Sincere?" *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 8:4 (1918): 352-8.
841. Welch, Alford T. "Muhammad: Life of the Prophet." in *The Oxford Encyclopedia of the Modern Islamic World*. Edited by John L. Esposito. New York: Oxford University Press, 1995. Vol. 3. Pp. 153-161.
842. Wensinck, Arent Jan. "Muhammad und die Propheten." *Acta Orientalia* (Copenhagen) 2 (1924): 168-98.
843. ———. "Muḥammad and the Prophets." in *The Life of Muḥammad*. Edited by Uri Rubin. Aldershot: Ashgate, 1998. Pp. 319-344. [Study of the traditions that Muhammad (SAW) followed the other prophets]
844. West, R. *Mahoma: La voz de Alá y un Héroe Legendario*. Barcelona: Karma, 1996. 157p.
845. Williams, Rebecca R. *Muhammad and the Supernatural Medieval Arab Views*. London: Routledge, 2013. 219p.
846. Wolf, K. B. "The Earliest Latin Lives of Muḥammad." in *Conversion and Continuity: Indigenous Christian Communities in Islamic Lands, Eighth to Eighteenth*

- Centuries*. Edited by M.Gervers & Ramzi Jibran Bikhazi. Toronto: Pontifical Institute of Mediaeval Studies, 1990. Pp. 89-101.
847. Wollaston, Arthur N. *Half Hours with Muhammad: Being a Popular Account of the Prophet of Arabia and his more Immediate Followers*. London: W. H. Allen & Co., 1886. 324p.
848. Worrell, William H. "The Case of Muhammad." *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 48 (1928): 136-46.
849. Yahiya, Emerick. *Critical Lives: The Life and Work of Muhammad*. Indianapolis: Alpha Books, 2002. 330p.
850. Yahya, Harun. *The Prophet Muhammad (SAAS)*. Translated by Carl Rossini and edited by David Livingstone. Istanbul: Global Publishing, 288p.
851. Yazdani, Saleem. *The Noblest Prophet*. Translated of Saleem Yazdani's *Nabi-e-Karim* by Jafar Wafa Delhi: Adam Publishing & Distributors, 1997. 187p. [Translation of Salim Yazdani's *Nabi-e-Karim*]
852. Youssofi, Mohammed Hadi. "Fondements et Evolution de la Sira du Prophète aux 1er et 2ème siècles de l'Hégire." *Aux Sources de la Sagesse* 1:2 (1994) Pp. 115-124.
853. Yucel, Irfan. *Islam in Dogusu Yuce Peygamberimiz Hz. Muhammed (S.A.) in Hayati*. Ankara: Emel Matbaacilik Sanayii, 1982. 229p.
854. Yusuf, S. M. *The Life of Muhammad (P.B.U.H)*. Cape Town: Islamic Publications Bureau, [1953]. 219p.

855. Zahur-ul-haque. *Muhammad (PBUH): The Greatest Leader*. Lahore: Hijra International Publishers, 1983. 127p.
856. Zain, Syed Abu Zafar. *The Prophet of Islam: The Ideal Husband*. Lahore: Kazi Publications, 1981. 61p.
857. Zayed, Moustafa. *The Lies about Muhammad: How You were Deceived into Islamophobia*. Lexington, KY: Create Space, 2011. 404p. [Response to Robert Spencer's *The Truth about Muhammad*]
858. Zwemer, Samuel M. "The Illiterate Prophet: Could Mohammed Read and Write?" *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 11:4 (1921): 344-63.
859. ———. "Tor Andrae's Mohammed." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) (1936) Pp. 217-21.

#### **Mawlid al-Nabī**

860. Altheim, F. and Stiehl, R. "Mohammeds Guburtsjahr." *Nouvelle Clio* 7:7-9 (1955): 113-22. [year of the Prophet's birth]
861. Ansari, Zafar Ishaq. "Some Thoughts on the Birthday of Holy Prophet." *Islamic Order* (Karachi) 2:1 (1980): 131-139.
862. Arramadi, Gamal Addin. "The Birthday of Mohammad through History." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 32:5 (1960): 14-8.
863. Boyd, Alan W. *To Praise the Prophet: A Processual Symbolic Analysis of Maulidi, a Muslim Ritual in Lamu, Kenya*. Ann Arbor: University Microfilms International, 1989. 180p.

864. Cagatay, Neset. "The Tradition of Mawlid Recitations in Islam: Particularly in Turkey." *Studia Islamica* (Paris) 28 (1968): 127-33.
865. Chelebi, Suleyman. *The Mevlidi Sherif*. Translated by F. Lyman MacCallum. London: John Murray, 1957. 42p.
866. Frenkel, Yehoshua, "Mawlid al-Nabi at the Court of Sultan Ahmad al-Mansur al-Sa'di." *Jerusalem Studies in Arabic and Islam* (Jerusalem) 19 (1995): 157-72.
867. Geijbels, M. "The Prophet Muhammad's Birthday Festival." *Al-Mushir* (Rawalpindi) 28:4 (1986): 133-146.
868. Kaptein, N. "The Berdiri Mawlid issue among Indonesian Muslims in the Period from Circa 1875 to 1930." *Bijdragen Tot de Taal-, Land- en Volkenkunde* (Leiden) 149 (1993): 124-153.
869. ———. "Materials for the History of the Prophet Muhammad's Birthday Celebration in Mecca." *Der Islam* (Berlin) 69:2 (1992): 193-203.
870. ———. *Muhammad's Birthday Festival: Early History in the Central Muslim Lands and Development in the Muslim West the 10<sup>th</sup>/16<sup>th</sup> Century*. Leiden: E.J. Brill, 1993. 183p.
871. Katz, Marion Holmes. *The Birth of the Prophet Muhammad: Devotional Piety in Sunni Islam*. London: Routledge, 2007. 275p.
872. Kayani, Muhammad Afaq. *Should Muslims Celebrate the Birth day of the Hoy Prophet (Sall Allahu Alaihi Wa Sallum): Reply to Hizb ul Tahrir*. Lahore: Raza Academy, 1996. 34p.

873. Niazi, Kausar. *To the Prophet (Translated from Urdu)*. Lahore: Sheikh Muhammad Ashraf, 1977. 150p.
874. Qadiri, Syed Mohyuddin Mahboob Hanafi. *The Blessed Birth of the Seal of Nubuwwah: Prophet Muhammad (PBUH)*. Abbottabad: Khanqah Mehboobabad Sharif, 2009. 273p.
875. Sholkamy, Nasr El-Dein ‘Abdel-Fattah. “Commemoration of the Prophet’s Birth.” *Al-Azhar Magazine* (Cairo) 59:3 (1986): 420-25.
876. Sila, Muhammad Adlin. “The Festivity of *Maulid Nabi* in Cikoang, South Sulawesi: Between Remembering and Exaggerating the Spirit of the Prophet.” *Studia Islamika* (Jakarta) 8:3 (2001): 1-56.
877. Sunni Razvi Society International, Port Louis. *Commemoration of the 1463rd Birth Anniversary of the Holy Prophet Muhammad (PBUH)*. Port Louis: The Society, 1990. 40p.
878. Tapper, N., and R. Tapper. “The Birth of the Prophet: Ritual and Gender in Turkish Islam.” *Man* 22 (1987): 69-92.
879. El-Zayyat, Ahmed Hasan. “The Memory of the Prophet’s Birthday.” *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 32:3-4 (1960): 1-3.

### **Prophethood and the Finality of the Prophethood**

880. Abbasi, Shahid Ali. “Rethinking in Islam Maulana Ashraf Ali Thanawi on Prophethood and the Last Prophet (PBUH).” *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 30:2 (2007): 21-36.



881. Ahmad, Gulzar. "The Finality of Prophethood of the Holy Prophet S.A.W." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 1. Pp. 105-124.
882. Ahmad, Wasim. "The Concept of Prophet (PBUH) and Prophethood with Reference to Kenneth Cragg and W. M. Watt." *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 27:2 (2004): 29-42
883. Ahsan, Syed Ali. *Muhammad Seal of the Prophets*. Translated by Muhammad Alamgir. Kuala Lumpur: A. S. Noordeen, 2002. 404p.
884. Ali, Muhammad. *The Finality of Prophethood: A Brief Discussion on the Conception of Prophecy and Revelation in Islam*. Translated by S. Muhammad Tufail. Woking: The Muslim Book Society, 1966, 129p.
885. ———. *The Prophethood in Islam*. Translated and edited by Muhammad Tufail. Lahore: Ahmadiyyah Anjuman Ishaat Islam, 1968. 140p.
886. Ali, Syed Anwer. *The Seal of Prophethood*. Lahore: Zia ul-Qur'ān Publications, 2001. 133p.
887. Balogun, Ismail A.B. "The Prophet Muhammad (PBUH) and the Finality of Prophethood." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 1. Pp. 125-139.

888. Al-Banna, Gamal. "The Islamic Concept of God and Prophet." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 7:9 (1996); 8:9 (1996): 8-14; 12:8 (2001): 15-23; 13:4 (2002): 5-12.
889. Bisati, Afroz Ahmad. "Sheikh Ahmad Sirhindi's Views on Prophethood (Nabuwwah)." *Islam and the Modern Age* (New Delhi) 33:2 (2002): 39-50.
890. Buyukcelebi, Ismail. *Prophethood and Prophet Muhammad (PBUH)*. New Jersey: The Light, 2004. 24p.
891. Dehlevi, Muhammad Ayub. *The Finality of Prophethood*. Karachi: Siddiqi Trust, 56p.
892. Durrani, F. K. Khan. *The Last Prophet*. Lahore: Tabligh Literature Co., 1937. 127p.
893. Durrani, M. H. *An Advisory Study on Infallibility of Prophets*. Karachi: Agent & Bookseller, 76p.
894. ———. *Infallibility of Prophets*. Karachi: International Islamic Publishers, 1984. 83p.
895. Elias, A.H. *The Last Prophet of Allah*. Karachi: Zam Zam Publishers, 2001. 192p.
896. Friedmann, Y. "Finality of Prophethood in Sunnī Islam." *Jerusalem Studies in Arabic and Islam* (Jerusalem) 7 (1986): 177-215.
897. Hussain, Ghulam. "Status of Prophethood and Its Demands (In the Perspective of Qur'an)." *Al-Aqwa* (Lahore) 20:28 (2007): 19-26.
898. Islami Mission, Lahore. *The Last Prophet*. Lahore: Islamic Mission, 1973. 48p.

899. ———. *The World Opinion & the Last Prophet*. Lahore: Islamic Mission, 76p.
  900. Ismail, Imam Vehbi. *Muhammad the last Prophet*. Iowa: Igram Press, 1962. 167p.
  901. Jalal Al-Ḥaqq. "Epistemology of Prophethood in Islam." *Al-Tawḥīd* (Tehran) 4:2 (1986-87): 53-71.
  902. Khan, Majid Ali. *Muhammad the Final Messenger*. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1983, 433p.
  903. Khan, Muhammad Zafrulla. *Muhammad: Seal of the Prophets*. London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1980, 289p.
  904. Kirmani, Ziauddin. *The Last Messenger with a Lasting Message*. Karachi: 1980. 516p.
  905. Lari, Sayyid Mujtaba Musawi. "The Necessity and Role of Prophethood." Translated Hamid Algar. *Al-Tawḥīd* (Tehran) 7:1(1989): 135-156.
  906. ———. *The Seal of the Prophets and His Message: Lessons on Islamic Doctrine*. Translated by Hamid Algar. Potomac, MD: Islamic Education Centre, 195p.
  907. Ludhianvi, Muhammad Yusuf. *Islamic Belief of Finality of Prophethood: According to the Qur'ān, the Sunnah and Consensus of Ummah*. Translated by K.M. Salim and edited by Shahiruddin Alvi. Multan: Aalami Majlise Tahaffuze Khatme Nubuwwat, 1990. 52p.
  908. Mansurpuri, Qazi Muhammad Sulaiman Salman. *The Last of the Prophets*. Riyadh: Darusslam, 2000. 77p.
  909. Maududi, Sayyid Abul Ala. *Finality of Prophethood*. Nairobi: The Islamic Foundation, 1978, 71p.
- [Published also from Islamic Publications, Lahore in 1981]

910. Nadwi, S. Abul Hasan Ali. *Islamic Concept of Prophethood*. Translated into English by Mohiuddin Ahmad. Lucknow: Academy of Islamic Research and Publications, 1976. 235p.
911. Powers, David S. *Muḥammad is Not the Father of Any of Your Men: The Making of the Last Prophet*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 2009. 357p.
912. Rubin, Uri. "Prophets and Prophethood". in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur'ān*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2004. Vol. 4. Pp. 289-307.
913. Saeed, Hakim Mohammad. "The Finality of Prophethood." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 8:8 (1997): 17-19.
914. Sandeela, Fateh M. "The Ultimate Prophet." *Islamic Order* (Karachi) 4:1 (1982): 11-22.
915. Seferta, Yusuf H. R. "The Doctrine of Prophethood in the Writings of Muhammad 'Abduh and Rashid Rida." *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad). 24:2 (1985): 139-165.
916. ———. "The Prophethood of Muhammad in the Writings of Muhammad Abdu and Rashid Rida." *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 8:2 (1985): 11-29.
917. Sheikh, B. K. "Muhammad (SAWS) as the Manifestation of the Finality of Prophethood". In: *Maqalat-e-Seerat: 7<sup>th</sup> National Seerat Conference 12-13 Rabi-ul-Awwal 1403 (29-30 December, 1982)*. Islamabad. Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1982). Pp. 9-16.
918. Sirhindi, Shaykh Aḥmad Faruqi. *Evidences for Prophethood and Answers to a University Student/Serhendi*. Stanbul: İhlas Vakfı, 1987. 120p.

919. Stroumsa, G. G. "Seal of the Prophets': The Nature of a Manichaean Metaphor." *Jerusalem Studies in Arabic and Islam* (Jerusalem) 7 (1986): 61-74.
920. Waqf Ikhlas, Istanbul. *The Proof of Prophethood*. Istanbul: Hakikat Kitabevi, 1988. 120p.
921. Watt, W. M. "The Nature of Muhammad's Prophethood." *Scottish Journal of Religious Studies* (Abingdon, Oxon) 8 (1987): 77-88.

#### **Prophecies about Muḥammad (ṢAW)**

922. Ali, U. *Mohammed in Ancient Scriptures*. Lahore: Republican Books, 1988. 102p.
923. Badawi, Gamal A. "Muhammad in the Bible." *Al-Ittihad* (Plainfield, Indiana) 19:1 (1982): 25-7. [Reprinted in *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 11:7 (1984): 7-12]
924. Benjamin, David. *Muhammad in Der Bible*. Munchen: SKD Bavaria Verlag Handel GmbH, 1994. 228p.
925. Chaudhry, Muhammad Sharif. *Prophet Muhammad (PBUH) As Described in the Holy Scriptures*. Lahore: S. N. Foundation, 2007. 340p.
926. Dawud, Abdul-Ahad. *Muhammad in the Bible*. Doha: Presidency of Shariyah Courts and Religious Affairs, 1980, 263p. [Published also from International Islamic Publishers, New Delhi in 1993 and The Ministry of Awqaf, Doha in 1994]
927. Deedat, Ahmed. *What the Bible Says about Muhammad (PBUH)*. Karachi: Begum Aisha Bawany Wakf, 28p. [Published also from Kazi Publications, Chicago]

928. Durrani, M. H. *Muhammad (S.A.W.): The Biblical Prophet*. Karachi: International Islamic Publishers, 1980. 80p. New Delhi: International Islamic Publishers, 1989. 80p.
929. Faruqi, Abbad Allah (Hafiz). "Prophecies in World Scriptures about the Advent of the Holy Prophet." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 16:6 (1970): 21-25.
930. Fawzi, Farouk. "Muhammad in the Bible." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 13:5 (1967): 51-55.
931. Fischer, August. *Muhammad und Ahmad*. Leipzig: Sachsische Akademie d. Wissenschaften, 1932.
932. Ghauri, Abdus Sattar, and Ihsanur Rahman Ghauri. *Muhammad Foretold in the Bible by Name and some other Prophecies*. Lahore: Al-Mawrid, 2009. 288p.
933. Goldsack, William. *Muhammad and the Bible: Being an Inquiry into the Allegation that Certain Passages in the Bible Foretell Muhammad*. Madras: Christian Literature Society of India, 1915. 47p.
934. Griffel, Frank. "Muslim Philosophers, Rationalist Explanation of Muḥammad's Prophecy." in *The Cambridge Companion to Muḥammad*. Edited by Jonathan Brockopp. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2010. Pp. 158-179.
935. Habibi, Syed Mohammed Mohiuddin and Habibi, Syed Ahsan. *Prophet Muhammad (Peace be Upon Him) in the Hindu Scriptures*. Morrisville, NC: Lulu Enterprises, 2005. 168p.
936. ———., comp. *Prophet Muhammad (Peace be Upon Him) as Kalki Avtar in the Hindu Scriptures*. Morrisville, NC: Lulu Enterprises, 2005. 64p.

937. ———., comp. *Prophet Muhammad (Peace be Upon Him) as the King Messiah in the Torah*. Morrisville, NC: Lulu Enterprises, 2006. 355p.
938. ———., comp. *Prophet Muhammad, the King Messiah and Messiah Jesus in the Torah (Peace and Blessing be Upon Them)*. Morrisville, NC: Lulu Enterprises, 2006. 412p.
939. ———., comp & ed. *Prophet Muhammad (Peace be Upon Him) in the Bible*. Morrisville, NC: Lulu Enterprises, 2006. 613p.
940. Hafeez, Shaikh Muhammad. *Muhammad: The Prophet of Prophecy*. Islamabad: Interfaith Publications, 1998. 80p.
941. Hamid, H. S. M. *Evidence of the Bible about Muhammad*. Karachi: The Author, 1982. 24p.
942. Jones, L. B. "The Paraclete or Mohammed: The Verdict of an Ancient Manuscript." *Muslim World* (Oxford) 10:2 (1920): 112-25.
943. Al-Kalby, Kais. *Prophet Muhammad the Last Messenger in the Bible*. Translated by Thomas H. Bandolim, et al. 8<sup>th</sup> ed. New York: TahrikeTarsile Qur'an, 2005. 583p.
944. Kemal, Muhammad Farooque. *Muhanmmad in the Bible and the Old Scriptures*. Lahore: Defenders of Islam Trust, 2004. 224p.
945. Khan, Abdul Waheed. *Arrival of Muhammad (Peace Be upon Him) is Mentioned 34 Times in Bible*. Karachi, Pakistan: The Author, 1999. 23p.
946. Khan, Nawab Muhammad Yamin. "Muhammad the Messenger of God." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 12:3

- (1966): 15-9. [Biblical prophecy about advent of the Prophet]
947. Khan, Syed Ahmad. *Essay on the Prophecies Reflecting Mohammed as Contained in both the Old and the New Testament*. London: Trubner and Company, 1869.
  948. Mcauliffe, Jane Dammen. "The Prediction and Prefiguration of Muhammad." in *Bible and Qur'an: Essays in Scriptural Intertextuality*. Edited by John C. Reeves. Leiden: Brill, 2004. Pp. 107-131.
  949. Mufassir, Sulayman Shahid. "The Bible's Preview of Muhammad." *Islam* 1:1 (1974): 1-13. [Biblical prophecies about advent of the Prophet]
  950. Nasir, Khalil Ahmad. *Muhammad in the Bible*. Washington DC: Ahmadiyyah Movement in Islam, Inc, 14p.
  951. Poo, Eusuf Sahle., comp. *Proof of Prophet Muhammad from the Holy Bible and way to Paradise for Eternal Life*. 2d ed. Rangoon, Propagation Dept. of the Jamiat-Ul-Ulema of Burma, 1934.87p.
  952. Rahim, M. A., comp. *Mohammad (Peace be upon him) in Prophecy and in Fact*. 2nd ed. Tripoli: Jamiat Dawah Islamia, 1975. 76p.
  953. Robson, James. "Does the Bible Speak of Mohammed?." *Muslim World* (Oxford) 25:1 (1935): 17-26.
  954. Rosati, G. *La Profezia di Maometto: Ebrei, Cristiani, Musulmani, Buddisti, Indù e Baha'i Attendono L'ultimo Condottiero Spirituale Annunciato Dalle Profezie: Maometto lo Descrive nei Particolari*. Modena: Milesi, 1997. 194p.



955. Schmidtke, Sabine. "Biblical Predictions of the Prophet Muḥammad among the Zaydīs of Iran." *Arabica* (Leiden) 59 (2012): 218-266.
956. Shafaat, Ahmad. *Islam and its Prophet: A Fulfillment of Biblical Prophecies*. Ville St-Laurent: Nur Al-Islam Foundation, 1984. 85p.
957. Siddiqui, Faisal, 1970- *The Bible's Last Prophet*. Alexandria, VA: Al-Saadawi Publications, 1995. 131p.
958. Smith, Percy. "Did Jesus Foretell Ahmed? Origin of the so-called Prophecy of Jesus Concerning the Coming of Mohammed." *Muslim World* (Oxford) 12:1 (1922): 71-4.
959. Suhaimi, Mohd. Taha. *Muhammad Foretold in Earlier Scriptures*. 2nd. ed. Singapore: All-Malaya Muslim Missionary Society, 1972. 32p.
960. Tayo, Salahuddin Popoola. *Muhammad in the Light of the Bible*. Rev. ed. Tema, Ghana: Ghana Publishing Corporation, 1975. 100p.
961. Vidyarthi, Abdul Haque and Ali, U. *Muhammad in Parsi, Hindu and Buddhist Scriptures*. New Delhi: Islamic Book Service, 1983. 249p.
962. Vidyarthi, Abdul Haque. *Mohammad in World Scriptures*. Lahore: Dar-ul Kutub Islamia, 1940. 240p. [Revised edition published from Ahmadiyyah Anjuman Ishaat-i-Islam, Lahore in 1968]
963. Waldman, Marilyn Robinson. *Prophecy and Power Muhammad and the Qur'an in the Light of Comparison*. Edited by Bruce B. Lawrence, Lindsay Jones and Robert M. Baum. Sheffield, U.K.: Equinox, 2012. 195p.

964. Watt, W. Montgomery. "His Name is Ahmad." *Muslim World* (Oxford) 43:2 (1953): 110-7.
965. Wheeler, Brannon M. "Israel and the Torah of Muhammad." in *Bible and Qur'ān: Essays in Scriptural Intertextuality*. Edited by John C. Reeves. Leiden: Brill, 2004. Pp. 61-85

### **Prophecies of Muḥammad (ṢAW)**

966. Adil, Hajjah Amina. *Muhammad the Messenger of Islam: His life & Prophecy*. Washington, D.C: Islamic Supreme Council of America, 2002. 582p.
967. Ali, Akbar. *Prophecies of the Holy Qur'ān: A Discussion about the Prophecies of the Qur'ān and the Prophet Muhammad about our Time and the Unprecedented Catastrophe which is Going to Overtake the World*. Woking, UK: Woking Muslim Mission & Literacy Trust, 1963. 62p.
968. Kandhlavi, Muhammad Idris. *Prophecies of the Prophets: Translation of Ba-Shaa-i-Run-Nabee-Yeen*. Islamabad: Islamic Research Institute, 1986. 82p.
969. Zayed, Moustafa. *The Prophecies of Muhammad*. CreateSpace Independent Publishing Platform, 2012. 350p.

### **Sīrah and the Qur'ān**

970. Ahmad, Israr. "The Objective and Goal of Muhammad's Prophethood (saaws) in the Light of the Holy Qur'ān." *Qur'ānic Horizons* 1:1(1996): 6-22.
971. Ahmad, S. M. *Muhammad in the Qur'ān*. Allah Abad, India: Kitabistan, 1968. 147p.

972. Ahmad, Shamsuddin. "The Holy Prophet Muhammad in the Holy Qur'ān." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 9:1-2 (1957): 31-33.
973. Ahmad, Wahaj D. "On *Wahy* and Epilepsy." *Journal of the Islamic Medical Association* 14:1-2 (1982): 23-26.
974. Ali, Basharat. *Prophet Muhammad* (As Analyzed by the Qur'ān). *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 17:10 (1969): 651-662.
975. Andrae, Tor. "Muhammad's Doctrine of Revelation." Translated by Arthur Jeffery. *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 23:2 (1933): 252-71.
976. Aslam, Muhammad. *Muhammad the Prophet Par Excellence and the Divine Origin of the Qur'ān: A Just Response to the Orientalists*. 2<sup>nd</sup> ed. Islamabad: Dawah Academy, International Islamic University, 2009. 501p. [First published by the same publisher in 2008].
977. Berque, Jacques. "Le Prophète et le Coran." in *Maghreb: Peuples et Civilizations*. Paris: La Découverte, 1995. Pp. 137-139
978. Bouman, J. "Mohammed und die Juden im Koran." *Judaica* 26:3 (1970): 178-203.
979. Chawla, La'l Muhammad. *A Quranic Exposition of the Glory of Muhammad (Allah's blessings and peace be upon him)*. Lahore: Islamic Publications, 1996. 623p.
980. Cragg, Kenneth. *Muhammad in the Quran: The Task and the Text*. London: Melisende, 2001. 224p.
981. Davenport, John. *Muhammad and Teachings of Qur'ān*. Edited by Mohammad Amin. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1973. 135p. [Abridged version of the *Apology for Muhammad and Qur'ān*, published in 1869]

982. Drummond, Richard Henry. *Islam: Understanding Muhammad and the Koran for the Western Mind*. Charlottesville, VA: Hampton Roads Publishing Company, 2005. 253p.
983. Enay, M-E., ed. *Mohammed und der Heilige Koran=Mohammed and the Holy Qur'an*. Hamburg: Orient-Antiquariat, 1995. 223p.
984. Ess, J. Van. "Muhammad and the Qur'an: Prophecy and Revelation. Islamic Perspectives." in *Christianity and the World Religions: Paths of Dialogue with Islam, Hinduism, and Buddhism*. Translated by P. Heinegg. 2nd ed. London: SCM Press, 1993. Pp. 5-18.
985. Al-Faruqi, Ismail R. "The Moment of Islam in the History of Revelation." in *The Great Asian Religions: An Anthology*. Compiled by Wing-Tsit Chan, et al. New York: Macmillan Publishing Company, 1969. Pp. 332-38.
986. Fazlur Rahman. "Divine Revelation and the Prophet." *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 1:2 (1978): 66-72.
987. Fuda, Abdul Rahim. "The Holy Qur'an: Eternal Miracle of the Prophet." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 41:6 (1970): 1-3.
988. Gilliot, C. "Muḥammad, le Coran et les 'Contraintes de l'Histoire.'" in *The Qur'an as Text*. Edited by S. Wild. Leiden: Brill, 1996. Pp. 3-26.
989. Guraya, Muhammad Yusuf. "Constitution of the Qur'an and Its Implementation by the Holy Prophet Islam." *Iqbal Review* (Lahore) 22:1 (1981): 1-28.
990. Johns, A. H. "Aspects of the Prophet (PBUH) Job in the Qur'an: A Rendering of Tabari's Exegesis of Surah

- al-Anbiya (xxi: 83-83).” *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 28:1 (2005): 7-52.
991. Khan, Israr Ahmad. “Authority of Prophet Muhammad: Qur’ānic and Rational Perspectives.” *Insight Islamicus: An Annual Journal of Studies and Research in Islam* 3 (2003): 103-124.
  992. El-Khatib, Ahmed Shafik., tr. “The Prophet in the Qur’ān: The Man and the Apostle.” *Al-Azhar Magazine* (Cairo) 58:12 (1986) pp. 1961-68. 58:10 (1986): 1633-38.
  993. Kraus, Wolfgang. *Mohammed: Die Stimme des Propheten aus dem Koran*. Stuttgart: Prachner, 1955. 128p.
  994. Lammens, Henri. “Characteristique de Mahomet—d’Après le Coran.” *Recherche de Science Religieuse* 20 (1930): 416-38.
  995. Lohmann, Theodor. “Die Gleichnisreden Muhammeds im Koran.” *Mitteilungen des Instituts für Orientforschung* 12:1 (1966): 75-118.
  996. Margoliouth, D.S. “Mohammed and the Koran.” in *Orientalism: Early Sources. 1: Readings in Orientalism*. Edited by Bryan S.Turner. London: Routledge, 2000. Pp. 218-236.
  997. Marshall, David. *God, Muhammad and the Unbelievers: A Qur’anic Study*. Richmond, Surrey: Curzon, 1999. 222p.
  998. Muhajir, Ali Musa R. *Muhammad as Depicted in the Qur’an*. Hyderabad: The Author, [1970-?]. 257p.
  999. “Muḥammad, the Illiterate Prophet: An Islamic Creed in the Qur’an and Qur’anic Exegesis.” *Journal of Qur’anic Studies* 4:1 (2002): 1-26.

1000. Mutahhari, Murteza. *Revelation and Prophethood: An Introduction to the Islamic World View*. Translated by Peyman Moshref Zadeh, Farideh Pourgiv and Edited by Laleh Bakhtiar. Tehran: Foreign Department of Bonyad Bethat. 120p.
1001. Naqvi, Zeerak Husain. *The Fruits of Revelation* (Translated from Urdu). Karachi: Peermahomed Ebrahim Trust, 1969. 33p.
1002. Newman, N. A. *Muhammad the Qur'ān & Islam*. Hatfield, PA: Interdisciplinary Biblical Research Institute, 1996. 425p.
1003. Nicholson, Reynold A. *A Literary History of the Arabs*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1962. 506p. [Chapter IV, 'The Prophet and the Koran, Pp. 141-80]
1004. Paret, Rudi. *Mohammed und der Koran: Geschichte und Verkündigung der Arabischen Propheten*. 2nd ed. Stuttgart: W. Kohlhammer Verlag, 1957. 160p.
1005. Raffi, Salim Ibn Muhammad. *Muhammad: The Beloved of Allah: The Life Based on the Holy Qur'ān and Historic Sources*. Lahore: Kazi Publications, 1998. 472p.
1006. Raza, Ali Musa. *Muhammad in the Qur'ān*. Lahore: Book Traders, 1980. 195p.
1007. Rippin, Andrew. "Muhammad in the Qur'ān: Reading Scripture in the 21st Century." in *The Biography of Muhammad: The Issue of the Sources*. Edited by H. Motzki. Leiden: Brill, 2000. Pp. 298-310.
1008. Rofo, Husein. "How Revelations Came to the Prophets." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 6:8 (1954): 471-76.

1009. Sadr-ud-din. *The Holy Prophet's Revelation and its Nature*. Lahore: Ahmadiyya Anjuman Isha'at-i-Islam, 55p.
1010. Sakr, Ahmad. "Muhammad in the Qur'ān." *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 3:6 (1976): 40-2.
1011. Seoharvi, Mohammad Hifzur Rehman. *Sayyidina Muhammad (SAW) in the Qur'an*. Translated by Rafiq Abdur Rahman. Karachi: Darul Ishaat, 2001. 247p.
1012. Shazia Nazlee. *Prophet Muhammad Receives the First Revelation*. New Delhi: Goodword Kidz, 2003. 24p.
1013. Siddiqui, Abdul Hamid. "The Prophet's Life: A True Picture of the Qur'ānic Teachings." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 21:8 (1973): 343-350.
1014. Siddiqui, Muhammad Saad. "Methodology of Holy Prophet (S. A. W.) in *Tafsir*." *Al-Qalam* (Lahore) 16:2 (2011): 34-48.
1015. Sma. *Muhammad in the Qur'ān and other Qur'ānic Studies*. Allahabad: The Arabs Manzil Library, 1952. 322p.
1016. Thomson, Ahmad. *Prophets in the Qur'ān. [Vol. 3]: The Last Prophet (May Allah bless him and grant him peace)*. London: Ta-Ha Publishers, 2000. 114p.
1017. Tory, Crawford H. "Mohammed and the Islam of the Koran." *Harvard Theological Review* 5 (1912): 474-513.
1018. Wagtendonk, K. "Muhammad and the Qur'ān: Criteria for Muhammad's Prophecy." in *Liber Amicorum: Studies in the Honour of C. J. Bleeker*. Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1969: Pp. 254-68.

1019. Watt, W. M. *Early Islam: Collected Articles*. Edinburgh: Edinburgh University Press, 1990. 207p. [Part A: Muḥammad and the Qur'ān; Part B: Early Islamic Thought.]
1020. ———. *Islamic Revelation in the Modern World*. Edinburgh: Edinburgh University Press, 1969. 143p.
1021. Wensinck, Arent Jan. "Wahy." in *Shorter Encyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. Pp. 622-4.
1022. Wilson, J. C. *Muhammad's Prophetic Office as Portrayed in the Quran* [Doctoral thesis]. Edinburgh: Edinburgh University, 1949.
1023. Zakaria, Rafiq. *Muhammad and the Qur'ān*. New Delhi: Penguin Books, 1992. 443p.

### **The Prophet (ṢAW)'s Life at Makkah**

1024. Bashier, Zakaria. *Life of the Prophet in Makkah: The Makkan Crucible*. Leicestershire: The Islamic Foundation, 2002. 240p.
1025. ———. *The Meccan Crucible*. London: Federation of the Students' Islamic Societies in the U. K. and Eke (FOSIS), 1978. 222p.
1026. Bell, Richard. "The Beginning of Muhammad's Religious Activity." *Glasgow University Oriental Society Transactions* 7 (1936): 16-24.
1027. ———. "The Beginnings of Muḥammad's Religious Activity." in *The Qur'ān: Style and Contents*. Edited by Andrew Rippin. Aldershot: Ashgate, 2001. Pp. 259-267.



1028. ———. "Mohammed's Call." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 24:2-4 (1934): 13-19.
1029. ———. "Muhammad's Visions." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 24:2-4 (1934) Pp. 145-54.
1030. Donner, Fred McGraw. "Mecca's Food Supplies and Muhammad's Boycott." *Journal of the Economic & Social History of the Orient* (Leiden) 20 (1977): 249-266.
1031. Esin, Emel. *Mecca the Blessed: Madinah the Radiant*. (Photographs by Doganbey, Haluk). London: Elek Books, 1963. 222p.
1032. Fazlur Rahman. "Pre-Foundations of the Muslim Community in Mecca." *Studia Islamica* (Paris) 43:1 (1976): 5-24.
1033. ———. "The Religious Situation of Mecca from the Eve of Islam upto the Hijra." *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad, Pakistan) 16:4 (1977): 289-301.
1034. Goldfield, I. "The Apostle Muhammad's Abortive Mission in al-Taif." in *Arabic and Islamic Studies*. Edited by J. Mansoor. Ramat-Gan: Bar Ilan University, 1973. Pp. 9-20.
1035. Kaka Khel, Muhammad Nazeer. "The Rise of Muslim Umma at Mecca and its Integration." *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 5:3 (1982): 59-74.
1036. Khan, Israr Ahmad. "Centres of Islam during Makkan Phase of Prophet Muhammad's Mission." *Journal of the Pakistan Historical Society* (Karachi) 44:2 (1996): 193-201.
1037. Khan, M. A. Muid. "Life of the Prophet at Mecca as Reflected in Contemporary Poetry." *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 42:2 (1968): 75-91.

1038. Lane-Poole, Stanley. "Glimpses of Islam: Muhammad, Early Life till Flight to Medina." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 8:10 (1956): 51-64.
1039. "The Life of the Prophet (PBUH) in Chronological Order: Makkah Period." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 320-321.
1040. Marston, Elsa. *Muhammad of Mecca: Prophet of Islam*. New York: A Division of Grolier Publishing Co, 2001. 128p
1041. Muir, William. "The Birth and Childhood of Mahomet." *Calcutta Review* 22 (1854): 360-78.
1042. ———. "Early Spread of Islam at Mecca." *Calcutta Review* 24 (1855): 1-30.
1043. ———. "Forefathers of Mahomet and the History of Mecca." *Calcutta Review* 22 (1854): 75-96.
1044. ———. "The Life of Mahomet, From His Youth to His Fortieth Year." *Calcutta Review* 23 (1854): 66-95.
1045. ———. "Life of Mahomet, from the Tenth Year of His Mission to the Hegira." *Calcutta Review* 25 (1855): 20-60.
1046. ———. "Progress of Islam from the Fifth to the Tenth Year of the Mission of Mahomet." *Calcutta Review* 24 (1855): 265-87.
1047. Muranyi, Miklos. "The First Muslims in Mecca: A Social Basis for a New Religion." in *The Life of Muḥammad*. Edited by Uri Rubin. Aldershot: Ashgate, 1998. Pp. 95-104. [Activities of the Prophet at Mecca]

1048. Rubin, Uri. "Muḥammad's Message in Mecca: Warnings, Signs, and Miracles." in *The Cambridge Companion to Muḥammad*. Edited by Jonathan Brockopp. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2010. Pp. 39-60.
1049. Stortroen, Brett Marlowe. *Mecca and Muhammad*. Edited by Gary Joseph Buitrago. Queen Creek, Ariz.: Church of Philadelphia of the Majority Text (Majority), 2000. 343p.
1050. Watt, W. Montgomery. *Muhammad at Mecca*. Oxford: The Clarendon Press, 1953, 1960. 192p. [Published also from Oxford University Press, Karachi in 1979]
1051. ———. *Muhammad's Mecca: History in the Qur'ān*. Edinburgh: Edinburgh University Press, 1988. 113p.
1052. Wendell, Charles. "The Pre-Islamic Period of Sirat al-Nabi." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 62:1 (1972): 12-41.
1053. Wolf, Eric R. "The Social Organization of Mecca and the Origins of Islam." *Southwestern Journal of Anthropology* 6 (1951): 329-56.

#### **The Prophet's Ascension (*M'irāj*)**

1054. Afifi, A. E. "The Story of the Prophet's Ascent in Sufi Thought and Literature." *Islamic Quarterly* (London) 2:1 (1955): 23-27.
1055. Ahmad, Ziauddin. "The Significance of *Me'raj*." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 7:12 (1996): 8-10; 8:11 (1997): 7-9.
1056. Alwaye, A. M. Mohiaddin. "*Al-Miraj*: The Ascent of the Prophet." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 44:5 (1972): 1-7.

1057. ———. “The Miraculous Journey of the Prophet from Mecca to Jerusalem.” *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 47:5 (1975): 1-5.
1058. ———. “The Significance and the Importance of the Night Journey and the Ascent.” *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 41:9 (1969): 5-10.
1059. Azad, Ghulam Murtaza. “Isra’ and M’iraj.” *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad) 22:2 (1983): 63-80.
1060. Bencheikh, J. E. “Miradj: In Arabic Literature.” in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 3. Pp. 100-103.
1061. Buckley, R. P. (Ronald Paul). *The Night Journey and Ascension in Islam: The Reception of Religious Narrative in Sunni, Shi’i and Western Culture*. London: I.B. Tauris, 2013. 360p.
1062. Buland-Shahri, Muhammad Aashiq Ilahi. *The Miracle of Miraj*. Translated by Afzal Husain Elias. Karachi: Idaratul-Ma’arif, 2003. 86p.
1063. Busse, H. “Jerusalem in the Story of Muḥammad’s Night Journey and Ascension.” *Jerusalem Studies in Arabic and Islam* (Jerusalem) 14 (1991): 1-40.
1064. ———. “Jerusalem in the Story of Muḥammad’s Night Journey and Ascension.” in *The Life of Muhammad*. Edited by Uri Rubin. Aldershot: Ashgate, 1998. Pp. 279-318.
1065. Colby, Frederick S. *Narrating Muhammad’s Night Journey: Tracing the Development of the Ibn Abbas Ascension Discourse*. Albany: State University of New York Press, 2008. 314p.

1066. ———. "The Subtleties of the Ascension: Al-Sulamī on the M'irāj of the Prophet Muḥammad." *Studia Islamica* (Paris) 94 (2002): 167-183
1067. Ess, J. van. "Vision and Ascension: Surat al-Najm and its Relationship with Muḥammad's Miraj." *Journal of Qur'ānic Studies/Majallat al-Dirasat al-Qur'āniya* 1:1 (1999): 47-62.
1068. Fuda, Abdul Rahim. "The Ascent of the Prophet." *Mujallat al-Azhar* (Cairo) 36:5 (1964): 4-5.
1069. Ganeri, Anita, 1961- *The Great Night Journey and other Stories*. Laguna Hills, CA: QEB Pub., 2007. 36p.
1070. Guillaume, Jean-Patrick. "Moi, Mahomet, Prophète et Messager de Dieu .... Traduction et Adaptation dans le Liber Scale Machometi." in *Le Voyage Initiatique en terre d'Islam. Ascensions Célestes et Itinéraires Spirituels*. Leuven: Peeters, 1996. Pp. 83-98.
1071. Heath, Peter. *Allegory and Philosophy in Avicenna (Ibn Sina): With a Translation of the Book of the Prophet Muḥammad's Ascent to Heaven*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 1992.
1072. Horovitz, J. "M'iradj." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 3. Pp. 97-100.
1073. Irving, Thomas Ballantine. "The Ascension of the Prophet." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 10:12 (1958): 51-60.
1074. Knappert, J. "M'iradj Literature in East and West Africa." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 3. P. 103.

1075. ———. “Miradj Literature in Indonesia.” in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 3. Pp. 103-104.
1076. ———. “Sh. Mohammad Jambein—Utenzi wa Miiraji—The Ascension of the Prophet Mohammed.” *Afrika und Ubersee* (Berlin) 48 (1965): 241-74.
1077. Mckane, W. “A Manuscript on the *Miraj* in the Bodleian.” *Journal of Semitic Studies* (Oxford) 2 (1957): 366-76.
1078. Morris, J. W. “The Spiritual Ascension: Ibn ‘Arabī and the M‘irāj.” *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 107 (1987): 629-652.
1079. ———. “The Spiritual Ascension: Ibn ‘Arabī and the M‘irāj. Part II.” *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 108 (1988): 63-77.
1080. An-Najjar, Abdel Rehman Mohammad. *Al-Isra and al-M‘iraj: Ascension of the Holy Prophet*. Revised by Ismail Kashmiri). Cairo: The Supreme Council for Islamic Affairs, 1974. 29p.
1081. Nisan, Mordechai. “Note on a Possible Jewish Source for Muhammad’s ‘Night Journey’.” *Arabica* (Leiden) 47:2 (2000): 274-277.
1082. Nursi, Bediuzzaman Said, 1873-1960. *The Prophet Muhammad’s Ascension*. Rutherford, N.J.: The Light, Inc., 2002. 67p.
1083. Porter, J. R. “Muhammad’s Journey to Heaven.” *Numen* (Leiden) 21:1 (1974): 64-80.

1084. Robinson, B.W. "The Miradj in Islamic Art." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 3. Pp. 104-105.
1085. Sells, Michael. "Ascension." in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur'ān*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2001. Vol. 1. Pp. 176-181.
1086. Silverstein, J. "Dante and the Legend of *Miraj*: The Problem of Islamic Influence on the Christian Literature of the Other World." *Journal of Near Eastern Studies* (Chicago) 11 (1953): 89-110, 189-97.
1087. Steigerwald, D. "Jérusalem: Ville de L'ascension du Prophète Muhammad." *Studies in Religion. Sciences Religieuses* 26:1 (1997): 95-109.
1088. Thackston, W. M. "The Paris Mirājnāma." *Journal of Turkish Studies* (Duxbury) 18 (1994): 263-299.
1089. Vuckovic, Brooke Olson. *Heavenly Journey's Earthly Concerns: The Legacy of the Miraj in the Formation of Islam*. New York: Routledge, 2005. 178p.
1090. Werner, E., ed. *Liber scale Machometi. Die Lateinische Fassung des Kitāb al-Mi'rādj*. Einleitung – Edition – Glossar. Düsseldorf: Droste, 1986 267p.
1091. Widengren, Geo. *The Ascension of the Apostle and the Heavenly Book*. Uppsala, Sweden: A.B. Lundequistska Bokhandeln. 1950. 257p.
1092. ———. *Muhammad the Apostle of God and His Ascension*. Uppsala, Sweden: A.-B. Lundequistska Bokhandeln, 1955. 257p.

### **Migration of the Prophet (*Hijrah*)**

1093. Abdelbar, Cheikh Abderrahim. *Morale DE L' Emigration*. Unis Arabes Emrates: 1982. 98p.
1094. Ahmad, Khurshid. "The Significance of *Hijrah*." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 17:9 (1971): 21-28.
1095. ———. "The Significance of *Hijra*." *The Muslim* (London) 13:1 (1975): 11-13.
1096. Ahmad, Sardar. "Hijrat-e-Nabwi." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 21:10-11 (1973): 465-480.
1097. Alwaye, A. M. Mohiaddin. "The Importance of the Hijrah." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 45:1 (1973): 1-4.
1098. Ansari, Shahabuddin. "The *Hijrah* Study of Date and Climate Conditions." *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 33:3-4 (2010): 7-26.
1099. Bashier, Zakaria. *Hijra: Story and Significance*. Leicester: Islamic Foundation, 1983, 110p.
1100. Casewit, Daoud S. "Hijra as History and Mataphor: A Survey of Qur'ānic and Ḥadīth Sources." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 88:2 (1998): 105-128.
1101. Faruqi, Muhammad Yusuf. "The *Hijra* and its Normative Significance: A Glance in Historical Perspective". *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 12:4 (1989): 3-14.
1102. Al-Faruque, Muhammad. "Emigration". in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur'ān*. Edited by Leiden: Brill, 2002. Vol. 2. Pp. 18-23.
1103. Ghazi, Mahmood Ahmad. "Philosophy of *Hijrah*." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 32 (1992): 5-6.



1104. ———. "The Spirit of *Hijra* and its Revival in Modern Times." *Pakistan Journal of History and Culture* (Islamabad) 1:2 (1980): 1-11.
1105. Hamidullah, Muhammad. "The Concordance of the Hijrah and Christian Eras for the Life-Time of the Prophet." *Journal of the Pakistan Historical Society* (Karachi) 16:4 (1968): 213-219.
1106. Hashmi, 'Abdul Quddoos. "The Hijrah and its Significant Aspects." *Islamic Order* (Karachi) 2:1 (1980): 50-59. [*Al-'Ilm* (Durban, South Africa) 1:1 (1981) Pp. 22-31]
1107. Iqbal, Javed and Muhammad Mushtaq Ahmad. "Planning in the Islamic Tradition: The Case of Hijrah Expedition." *Insights* (Islamabad) 1:3 (2009) pp. 37-70.
1108. Khan, Inamullah. "Dimenisions of the *Hijra* Celebrations." *Islamic Order* (Karachi) 2:1 (1980): 60-63.
1109. Khan, Muhammad Ahmed. "Iqbal on the Meaning and Significane of Al-Hijra." *Islamic Order* (Karachi): 2:1 (1980): 78-89.
1110. Khan, Saniyasnain. *The Prophet Migrates to Madinah: Sirah Story Mazes*. New Delhi: Goodword Books, 2003. 32p.
1111. Krenkow, F. "The Topography of the Hijrah." *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 3:3 (1929): 357-364.
1112. Metwalli, Ahmad Kamel. "The Truth about the Hegira." *Minbar al-Islam* (Cairo) 7:2 (1967): 19-22.
1113. Rafiabadi, Hamid Naseem. *Hijrat: A Turning Point in Islamic Movement*. Translated by Afzal Qutb. Delhi:

- Rightway, 2002. 123p. [Tr. of Islām kā falsafah-yi Hijrat, 1989.]
1114. Rubin, Uri. "The Life of Muḥammad and the Qur'ān: The Case of Muḥammad's Hijra." *Jerusalem Studies in Arabic and Islam* (Jerusalem) 28 (2003): 40-64.
1115. Shamsi, F. A. "The Date of Hijrah." *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad) 23:3 (1984): 189-224; 23:4 (1984): 289-323.
1116. Sharafuddin, S. "The *Hijrah*: A Chapter from Ibn Hisham." *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad Deccan) 9:1 (1935): 39-57.
1117. Siddiqi, Nafeesuddin. "The Prophet's Hijrah: Importance and Blessing." *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 7:4 (1980) pp. 28-32.
1118. Watt, W. Montgomery. "Hidjra." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 3. Pp. 366-367.
1119. Yusuf, S. M. "Significance of Hijrah." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 23:5 (1975): 225-229.

### **The Prophet (ﷺ)'s Life at Medina**

1120. 'Abdul Wahab. "Muhammad at Medina." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 12:3 (1966): 37-38.
1121. Arafat, Walid N. "An Interpretation of the Different Accounts of the Visit of the Tamim Delegation to the Prophet in A. H. 9." *School of Oriental and African Studies Bulletin* (Surrey) 17:3 (1955): 416-427.
1122. Bashier, Zakaria. *Sunshine at Madinah: Studies in the Life of the Prophet Muhammad (Salla Allahu alayhi wa Sallam)*. Leicester: The Islamic Foundation, 1990. 232p.

1123. Esin, Emil. "The Impact of the Ideal of Madinat al-Nabi on the Turks." *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 1:2 (1978): 73-77.
1124. Al-Faruque, Muhammad. "Emigrants and Helpers." in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur'ān*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2002. Vol. 2. Pp. 14-18.
1125. Gil, M. "The Medinan Opposition to the Prophet." *Jerusalem Studies in Arabic and Islam* (Jerusalem) 10 (1987): 65-96.
1126. Hamidullah, Muhammad. "The Christian Monk Abu Amir of Medina of the Time of the Holy Prophet." *Journal of the Pakistan Historical Society* (Karachi) 7:4 (1959): 231-240.
1127. Lane-Poole, Stanley. "Glimpses of Islam: Muhammad, Life in Medina." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 8:11 (1956): 53-63.
1128. Ibn Sa'd. *Muhammad. The Men of Madina* [V.-1]. Translated by Aisha Bewley. London: Ta-Ha Publishers, 1997. 337.
1129. Izer, R. S. "Muhammad and the Medinan Jews: A Comparison of the Texts of Ibn Ishaq's Kitāb sirat rasūl Allāh with al-Waqidi's Kitāb al-Maghāzī." *International Journal of Middle East Studies* (Cambridge) 28:4 (1996): 463-489.
1130. Lecker, Michael. "Glimpses of Muḥammad's Medinan Decade." in *The Cambridge Companion to Muḥammad*. Edited by Jonathan Brockopp. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2010. Pp. 61-79.

1131. "The Life of the Prophet (PBUH) in Chronological Order: Madinah Period." In *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Dawah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 321-323.
1132. Siddiqi, A. H. "Prophet in Madina." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 17:10 (1969): 635-643.
1133. Rahman, H. *The Medinan Period of the Prophet Muhammad as Presented in the Qur'ān, the Historical Commentary and Standard Biography* (Doctoral thesis). Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1979.
1134. Rahman, Hanna. "The Conflicts between the Prophet and the Opposition in Madina." *Der Islam* (Berlin) 62 (1985): 260-297.
1135. Waqidi, Abu 'Abd Allah Muhammad ibn Umar al- (748-823). *Muhammad in Medina: Das ist Wakidi's Kitab al-Maghazi in Verkurzter Deutscher Wiedergabe*. Translated by Julius Wellhausen. Berlin: G. Reimer, 1882. 472p.
1136. Watt, W. Montgomery. *Muhammad at Medina*. Oxford: The Clarendon Press, 1956. 418p. [Published also from Oxford University Press, Karachi in 1981]
1137. ———. "Mohammed at Medina." *Table Ronde* 126 (1958): 27-41.
1138. Wellhausen, J. *Muhammed in Medina*. Berlin: Druck und Verlag, 1882. 472p.
1139. ———. *Medina vor dem Islam; Muhammads Gemeindeordnung von Medina; Seine Schreiben und die Gesandtschaften an ihn*. Berlin: de Gruyter, 1985. Pp. 194+78.

### **Military Strategy and Campaigns of Nabawi Period (*Ghazwāt, Srayā, Jihād*)**

1140. Abbasi, Azizul Hasan. "Muhammad: The Peace-Maker." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 12:8 (1964): 400-6. [Prophet's attitude towards the enemies and his strategy to the end the hostilities]
1141. Abdus Samad. "World Peace and Hazrat Muhammad." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 6:4 (1954): 23-9.
1142. Afzalur Rahmān. *Muhammad: As a Military Leader*. London: The Muslim Schools Trust, 1980. 314p.
1143. Ahmad, Gulzar. *The Battles of the Prophet of Allah (S.A.W.)* [Vol.I]. Karachi: The Umma Publishing House, 1975. 344p.
1144. ———. "The Holy Prophet on the Battle Field." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 12:11 (1964): 598-612.
1145. ———. *The Prophet's Concept of War*. Lahore: Islamic Book Foundation, 1986. 216p.
1146. Akesson, A. *From Muhammad till Mu'āwiya: tvecklingen av Militär Strategi och taktik i ett Religionshistorisk Perspektiv*. Lund: Religionshistoriska Avdelningen, Lunds Universitet, 1993. 172p.
1147. Alavi, Khalid. *Muhammad the Greatest Military Strategist*. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, International Islamic University, 2005. 96p.
1148. Arabi, Abdul Rahman. *L'Islam et la Guerre a l' Epoque du Prophete Mahomet* (Doctoral thesis). Lausanne: University of Lausanne, 1954. 96p.

- 1149. Barakat, Soliman. "From the Tradition of the Prophet: Observance of Jihad." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 39:4 (1967): 9-13.
- 1150. Bashier, Zakaria. *War and Peace in the Life of the Muhammad (PBUH)*. Leicestershire: The Islamic Foundation, 2006. 310p.
- 1151. Bosworth, Edmund. "Armies of the Prophet: Strategy, Tactics and Weapons in Islamic Warfare." in *The World of Islam: Faith, People, Culture*. Edited by Bernard Lewis. London: Thames and Hudson, 1976. Pp. 201-224.
- 1152. Davies, Dennis Johnson. *The Battles of the Prophet Muhammed*. Bloomsbury USA Childrens, 2011. 48p.
- 1153. Donner, Fred McGraw. *The Early Islamic Conquests*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1982. 510p.
- 1154. Dubler, Cesar E. and U. Quarella. "Der Vertrag von Hdaybiyya (Marz 628) als Wendepunkt in der Geschichte des Fruhen Islam." *Asiatische Studien* 21 (1967): 62-81.
- 1155. Faizer, Rizwi., ed. *The Life of Muḥammad: Al-Wāqidi's Kitāb al-Maghāzī*. London: Routledge, 2011. 580p.
- 1156. Gabriel, Richard A. *Muhammad: Islam's First Great General*. U.S.A: University of Oklahoma Press, 2007. 255p.
- 1157. Gulen, M. Fethullah. *Prophet Muhammad as Commander*. London, UK: Truestar, 1996. 128p.
- 1158. Hagen, Gottfried. "The Prophet Muhammad as an Exemplar in War: Ottoman Views on the Eve of

- World War I." *New Perspectives on Turkey* 22 (2000): 145-172.
1159. Hamarneh, Saleh K. "The Role of the Nabateans in the Islamic Conquests." *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 5:3 (1982): 21-30.
1160. Hamidullah, Muhammad. "Battle of Badr." *Al-Ilm* (Durban) 7 (1987): 50-63.
1161. ———. *The Battlefields of the Prophet Muhammad: A Contribution to Muslim Military History (With Maps, Illustrations and Sketches)*. New Rev. ed. Paris: Centre Culturel Islamique, 1973. 65p. [Published also from Huzaifah Publications, Lahore in 1979]
1162. Hubaiti, Abdul Kadir. "Islam's First Battle in Ramadhan: Lesson from the Battle of Badr." *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 6:10 (1979): 27-32.
1163. Ishaque, Khalid M. "An Approach to Sunnah of the Prophet (SAWS)." in *Maqalat-e-Seerat: 7<sup>th</sup> National Seerat Conference 12-13 Rabi-ul-Awwal 1403 (29-30 December, 1982)*. Islamabad. Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1982). Pp. 1-8.
1164. ———. "The Chronology of Maghazi: A Textual Survey." *School of Oriental and African Studies Bulletin* (Surrey) 19 (1957): 245-80.
1165. Jilani, el Sheikh Syed Mubarik Ali. *Futuhāt-e-Mohammadia*. Compiled and edited by Faqeer Mohammad Ahmar Naveed Sarwari Qadree. 2nd ed. Lahore: Zavia Books, 1981. 342p.

1166. Jones, J.M.B. "The Chronology of the *Maghāzī*—a Textual Survey." in *The Life of Muḥammad*. Edited by Uri Rubin. Eldershot: Ashgate, 1998. Pp. 193-228.
1167. Al-Karmi, Hasan. "The Prophet Muhammad and the Spirit of Compromise." *Islamic Quarterly* (London) 8 (1964): 89-94.
1168. Krenkow, F. "Note on the Kitab al-Maghazi of Musa b. Uqbah." *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 2:4 (1928): 645.
1169. Landau-Tasseron, E. "Features of the Pre-conquest Muslim Army in the Time of Muḥammad." in *The Byzantine and early Islamic Near East III: States, Resources and Armies*. Edited by A. Cameron. Princeton: Darwin, 1995. Pp. 299-336.
1170. Al-Masumi, M. S. H. "A Treaty Described as a Glorious Victory." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 13:10 (1967): 25-9.
1171. Munir, Muhammad. "The Prophet (peace be on him)'s Merciful Reforms in the Conduct of War: The Prohibited Acts." *Insights* (Islamabad) 2:2-3 (2009): 221-260
1172. Muranyi, Miklos. "Die Auslieferungsklausel des Vertrages von al-Hudaibiya und Ihre Folgen." *Arabica –Revue d' Etudes Arabes* 23:3 (1976): 275-95.
1173. El-Naggar, Anas Moustafa. "Events after Uhud." *Al-Azhar Magazine* (Cairo) 57:3 (1984): 482-486.
1174. ———. "The Battle of Muatah." *Al-Azhar Magazine* (Cairo) 58:5 (1986): 796-802.



1175. ———. "The Battle of Uhud." *Al-Azhar Magazine* (Cairo) 57:2 (1984): 312-318.
1176. ———. "After Tabouk." *Al-Azhar Magazine* (Cairo) 59:2 (1986): 280-286. [Study on military strategy of the Prophet after Tabouk]
1177. ———. "The Conquest of Khaybar." *Al-Azhar Magazine* (Cairo) 58:3 (1985): 456-462.
1178. ———. "The Expedition to Tabouk." *Al-Azhar Magazine* (Cairo) 59:1 (1986): 136-142.
1179. ———. "The Siege of Al-Taif". *Al-Azhar Magazine* (Cairo) 58:10 (1986): 1648-52.
1180. ———. "The Stay at Al-Tirranah." *Al-Azhar Magazine* (Cairo) 58:11 (1986): 1806-12. [Study on the battle of Hunayn and its impact]
1181. ———. "The Stay in the Holy City." *Al-Azhar Magazine* (Cairo) 58:8 (1986): 1302-06. [Study on the military strategy of the Prophet at Macca]
1182. ———. "The Triumphant Return to Macca." *Al-Azhar Magazine* (Cairo) 58:6 (1986): 982-86. [The strategy of the Prophet after the truce of Al-Hudibiyah]
1183. Paret, Rudi. *Die Legendare Maghazi Literatur*. Tübingen: Mohr, 1930. 251p.
1184. Pipes, Daniel. *Slave Soldiers and Islam: The Genesis of a Military System*. New Haven, Connecticut: Yale University Press, 1981. 268p.
1185. Rizvi, Syed Ameenul Hasan. *Battles by the Prophet*. New Delhi: Genuine Publications and Media, 1992. 162p.

1186. ———. “The Battle of Badr: Its Background and Significance.” *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 11:9-10 (1984): 11-6.
1187. ———. “Significance of the Historic Battle of Uhud.” *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 11:11-12 (1984) Pp. 12-7.
1188. Rodgers, Russ. *The Generalship of Muhammad: Battles and Campaigns of the Prophet of Allah*. Gainesville: University Press of Florida, 2012. 320p.
1189. Schacht, Joseph. “On Musa b. Uqba’s Kitab al-Maghazi.” *Acta Orientalia* (Copenhagen) 21 (1953): 288-300.
1190. Sell, Rev. Canon. *Ghazwas and Sariyas*. London: The Christian Literature Society, 1911. 87p.
1191. Simon, Róbert. “Muhammad and the Jihad.” *Acta Orientalia Academiae Scientiarum Hungaricae* 52:3-4 (1999): 235-242.
1192. Trowbridge, S. “Mohammed’s View of Religious War.” *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 3:3 (1913): 290-305.
1193. Wali, Yusuf Amin. “Islam: Was It Spread by the Sword?” *Islam* 1:1 (1974): 29-37.
1194. Al-Waqidi, Abu Abd Allah Muhammad ibn Umar (748-823). *History of Muhammad’s Campaigns*. Edited by Alfred von Kremer. Calcutta: Asiatic Society of Bengal, [1855-?]. 439p.
1195. ———. *The Kitab al-Maghazi*. Edited by Marsden Jones. London: Oxford University Press, 1966. 321p.
1196. Watt, W. Montgomery. “The Expedition of al-Hudaybiya Reconsidered.” *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 8:1 (1985): 3-6.

### Political Dimensions of the Prophet (ṢAW)'s Life

1197. Afsaruddin, Asma. "Where Earth and Heaven Meet: Remembering Muhammad as Head of State." in *The Cambridge Companion to Muhammad*. Edited by Jonathan Brockopp. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2010. Pp. 180-198.
1198. Adair, John Eric, 1934- *The Leadership of Muhammad*. London: Kogan Page, 2010. 127p.
1199. Ahmad, Gulzar. *Muhammad and His Constitutional Charter the Mission of the Prophet (peace be on him): The Case of Sulh al-Hudaybiyah, A Qur'ānic View.* *Insights* (Islamabad) 2:2-3 (2009): 181-218.
1200. Ali, Furrukh B. "Al-Hudaybiya: An Alternative Version." in *The Life of Muhammad*. Aldershot: Edited by Uri Rubin. Ashgate, 1998. Pp. 229-244.
1201. ———. "Al-Hudaybiya: An Alternative Version." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 71:1 (1981): 47-62.
1202. Ali, Mir Hasan. "Political Aspect of the Holy Prophet's Life." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 18:10 (1970): 727-738. 21:8 (1973): 351-361.
1203. Alwaye, A. M. Mohiaddin. "The Truce of Hudebiya and the Conquest of Mecca." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 45:9 (1973): 1-6.
1204. Aydin, Mehmet S. "Muhammad: Prophet and Statesman." *Dialogue and Alliance* (New York) 12:2 (1998): 58-68.
1205. Aziz, Qutubuddin. *The Prophet and the Islamic State: A Profile of the Prophet of Islam (peace be upon him) and a*

- Synopsis of the Islamic State he Established in Madina in Arabia to Spread God's Message in the world.* Karachi: Islamic Media Corporation, 1990. 188p.
1206. Beck, H. "Sultan Ismaël en de Nakomelingen van de Profeet Mohammed: Religie en Realpolitik in Marokko rond het jaar 1700." *Nederlands Theologisch Tijdschrift* 40 (1986): 1-13.
  1207. Beg, Mirza Aslam. "Muhammad (S.A.W): A Study in Leadership." *Islamic Order* (Karachi) 6:4 (1984): 13-16.
  1208. Black, Antony. *The History of Islamic Political Thought: From the Prophet to the Present*. Edinburgh: Edinburgh University Press, 2001.
  1209. Clarke, Abdassamad. *The Clear Victory: Qur'ān 48:1: Hudaybiyyah, the Pledge of Allegiance of Ridwan and the Treaty of Peace*. London: Ta-Ha, 1998. 32p.
  1210. Dargahi, Gholam Husain. "The Shaping of Hizbullah or Muhammad's Virtuous Polity," A. D. 624-32." *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 45 (1971): 145-56.
  1211. Denny, F. M. "Ummah in the Constitution of Medina." *Journal of Near Eastern Studies* (Chicago) 36:1 (1977): 39-47.
  1212. Fazl ul Karim. "Prophet Muhammad: The Greatest Politician and Administrator." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 253-272.
  1213. Gil, Moshe. "The Constitution of Medina: A Reconsideration." *Israel Oriental Studies* 4:1 (1973): 44-66.

1214. Greer, Robert C. *Leadership Secrets of Muhammad: Strategies of the Muslim Brotherhood in the West Today*. Longwood, FL: Advantage Books, 2011.
1215. Hamidullah, Muhammad. *The First Written Constitution in the World: An Important Document of the Time of the Holy Prophet*. 2<sup>nd</sup> Rev. ed. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1968. 75p.
1216. ———. *Foreign Relations of the Prophet Muhammad with the countries of Middle-East, India, Turkistan & China etc.* 2<sup>nd</sup> ed. Hyderabad: Word Master Computer, 2010.
1217. Hammershaimb, E. "The Religious and Political Development of Muhammad." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 39:2-3 (1949): 126-35, 195-207.
1218. Hashmi, Yousuf Abbas. "International Relations and Muhammad (PBUH)." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 1. Pp. 37-45.
1219. ———. *Kitabur-Rasul: The Constitutional Dictation of Muhammad (PBUH)*. Karachi: The University of Karachi, 1984. 170p.
1220. ———. "Rejoinder by Author: *Kitabuir Rasul*, the Constitutional Dictation of Muhammad." *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad) 25:1 (1986): 93-95.
1221. Hawting, G. R. "Al-Hudaybiyya and the Conquest of Mecca: A Reconsideration of the Tradition about the Muslim Takeover of the Sanctuary." in *The Life of*

- Muḥammad*. Edited by Uri Rubin. Aldershot: Ashgate, 1998. Pp. 245-267.
1222. Homoud, Mohammad Ali Nasir. *Diplomacy in Islam: Diplomacy during the Period of Prophet Muhammed*. Jaipur: Printwell, 1994. 297p.
1223. Hosien, Imran N. "Political and Diplomatic Seerah: Treaties and Agreements." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 2. Pp. 35-57. [Study on Hudaibiyah in detail]
1224. Hurgronje, C. S. "La Legende Qoranique d'Abraham et la Politique Religieuse du Prophete Mohammed." *Revue Africaine* 95 (1951): 273-88.
1225. Husaini, S. A. Q. *Arab Administration*. 5th ed. Lahore: Sheikh Muhammad Ashraf, 1966. 308p. [Includes foundation of Muslim state by the Prophet]
1226. ———. "The Shura." *Journal of the Pakistan Historical Society* (Karachi) 3:2 (1955): 151-65. [Describes the Shura system as practised by the Prophet and al-Khulafa ar-Rashidun]
1227. Ilyas, Muhammad and M. H. Syed., eds. *Prophet's Teaching and Freedom and Rights*. New Delhi: Anmol Publications, 2009. 318p.
1228. Iqbal, Afzal. *The Prophet's Diplomacy: The Art of Negotiation as Conceived and Developed by the Prophet of Islam*. Massachusetts: Claude Stark & Co., 1975. 142p.

1229. Kaka Khel, Muhammad Nazeer. "Foundation of the Islamic State at Medina and its Constitution." *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad) 21:3 (1982): 61-88.
1230. Khan, Majid Ali. "Some Political Aspects of Prophet's Life." *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad Deccan) 53:4 (1979): 233-247.
1231. Landau-tasseron, E. "Processes of Redaction: The Case of the Tamīmīte Delegation to the Prophet Muḥammad." *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 49 (1986): 253-270.
1232. Lecker, M. "Did Muhammad Conclude Treaties with the Jewish Tribes Nadir, Qurayza and Qaynuqa'?" *Israel Oriental Studies* 17 (1997): 29-36.
1233. Masud, Muhammad Khalid. "Minorities in Islamic History: An Analytical Study of four Documents." *Al-Mushir* (Rawalpindi) 40:2 (1998): 46-56. [The Medina Pact 622 CE; the Najran treaty 631 CE; the Pact of Ilea (Jerusalem) 638 CE; Surrender of Granada 1491 CE.]
1234. Al-Masumi, M. Saghir Hasan. "The Prophet's Treaty with the Disbelievers of Mecca." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 20:9 (1972): 496-500.
1235. Mernissi, Fatima. *Le Harem Politique: le Prophète et les Femmes*. Paris: Albin Michel, 1987. 293p.
1236. Mirza, Mahan H. "A Delegation of Christians from Najrān Visits the Prophet Muḥammad: Contemporary *Sīrah* Literature for a Western Audience," *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad) 50:2 (2011): 159-170.
1237. Al Mohsen, Mohsen M. "Muhammad (PBUH): The Leader and Educator." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral*

- Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da‘wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 273-277.
1238. *Mohammed and the Unbelievers: A Political Life*. Nashville, Tenn.]: Center for the Study of Political Islam. 2006. 167p.
1239. Morrow, John Andrew. *The Covenants of the Prophet Muhammad with the Christians of the world*. Tacoma, WA: Sophia Perennis, 2013. [Treaties and relations of the Prophet with the Christians]
1240. Muranyi, Miklos. *Die Prophetengenossen in der Fruhislamischen Geschichte*. Bonn: Selbstverlag des Oriental Seminar der Universitaat, 1973. 196p.
1241. El-Naggar, Anas Moustafa. “The Deputations to Al-Madinah.” *Al-Azhar Magazine* (Cairo) 59:3 (1986): 426-430. [Study about the delegations from various tribes who visited the Prophet Muhammad (SAW) after the conquest of Macca]
1242. ———. “The Truce of Al-Hudaibiah.” *Al-Azhar Magazine* (Cairo) 58:2 (1985): 280-86.
1243. Pipes, Daniel, “Lessons from the Prophet Muhammad’s Diplomacy.” *Middle East Quarterly* (Philadelphia) 6:3 (1998): 65-72.
1244. Qureshi, Muhammad Siddique. *Foreign Policy of Hadrat Muhammad Sallallahu Alaihi Wasallam*. New Delhi: Kitab Bhavan, 1991. 369p.
1245. Rubin, Uri. “The Life of Muḥammad and the Islamic Self-image: A Comparative Analysis of an Episode in the Campaigns of Badr and al-Ḥudaybiya.” in *The*



- Biography of Muḥammad: The Issue of the Sources*. Edited by Harald Motzki. Leiden: Brill, 2000. Pp. 3-17.
1246. Serjeant, R. B. "The Constitution of Medina." *Islamic Quarterly* (London) 8:1-2 (1964): 3-16.
  1247. ———. "The Sunnah Jamiaah—Pacts with the Yathrib Jews and the Tahrim of Yathrib." *School of Oriental and African Studies Bulletin* (Surrey) 41:1 (1978): 1-42. [Documents Relating Constitution of Medina]
  1248. ———. "The Sunnah Jami'ah, Pacts with the Yathrib Jews, and the *Tahrim* of Yathrib: Analysis and Translation of the Documents Comprised in the So-Called Constitution of Medina." in *The Life of Muḥammad*. Edited by Uri Rubin. Aldershot: Ashgate, 1998. Pp. 151-192.
  1249. Shafiq, Muhammad. "Analysis of the Political Steps Taken by Prophet Muhammad Soon after His Arrival at Madinah." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 26 (1992): 7-11.
  1250. Siddiqi, Hamidullah. *Political Life of Our Prophet*. Lahore: Idara-e-Islam, 1950. 480p.
  1251. Siddiqi, Kalim. *Political Dimensions of the Seerah*. London: ICIT Books/Crescent Publications, 1998. 32p
  1252. Siddiqi, Muhammad Yasin Mazhar. *Organization of Government under the Prophet*. Delhi: Idarah-i-Adabiyat-i Delli, 1987. 591p.
  1253. Siddiqi, Muzammil H. "Prophet Muhammad (PBUH) as a Political Leader." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad

- Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da‘wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 278-283.
1254. Suleman, Mohammad. “The Role of Espionage in the Successful Defense of Medina in A.H.5.” *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 60 (1986): 19-25.
1255. ———. “Secret Diplomacy that Led to the Conquest of Mecca.” *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 59 (1985): 153-160.
1256. Watt, W. Montgomery. *Muhammad Prophet and Statesman*. London: Oxford University Press, 1961. 250p.
1257. ———. *Mahoma, Profeta y Hombre de Estado*. Tr. [Laura Subirats]. Barcelona: Melusina, 2004. 255p. [Tr. of *Muhammad - Prophet and Statesman*, 1961.]
1258. El-Zayyat, Ahmed Hasan. “Muhammad the Messenger of God: The First to Declare Human Rights.” *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 31(1959-60): 185-88.

### **Social Dimensions of the Prophet (ṢAW)’s Life**

1259. Abdul Hamid, Ahmad Fauzi and Shaik Abdullah Hassan Mydin. “The Prophet (peace be on him) as a Model for Universal Peace and Justice.” *Insights* (Islamabad) 2:2-3 (2009): 153-178.
1260. Abdussalam, Mueed. “The Forgiveness of Muhammad (PBUH) Shown to Non-Muslims.” in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da‘wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 380-385.

1261. Ahmed, G. "The Peace Maker." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 349-364.
1262. Aleem, Shamim. *Prophet Muhammad(s) and His Family: A Sociological Perspective*. Bloomington: Author House, 2007. 212p.
1263. Ali, Basharat. "The Culture Configuration and Militaristic Base of the Life of the Prophet Muhammad." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 18:10 (1970): 774-784.
1264. ———. "Prophetic Pattern as a Means of Socio-Cultural Development." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 12:3-5 (1966): 39-45, 39-47, 5-15.
1265. ———. "Sociological Study of Prophet Muhammad as Analyzed by the Qur'ān." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 20:11 (1971): 892-895.
1266. Ali, S. A. *Social and Economic Aspects of the Islam of Mohammad*. Lewiston: Edward Mellen Press, 1993. 170p.
1267. Atique, Tahir. "Right to Basic Necessities and the Social Security System: An Interdisciplinary Study in *Sirah*, *Shari'ah* and Law." *Insights* (Islamabad) 2:2-3 (2009): 35-68.
1268. Awan, Muhammad Zufiqar Ali. *Muhammad (SAW) Might for Muslims*. Sheikhpura: My Choice Printers & Publishers, 2006. 164p. [Social aspects of Prophet's life]
1269. Aziz, Qutbuddin. "Prophet's (PBUH) Example of Racial Equality." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral*

- Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Dawah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 365-370.
1270. ———. “The Holy Prophet (PBUH) and Religious Minorities: Exemplary Tolerance, Justice and Fair Play.” in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da‘wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 390-394.
1271. Chowdhury, Muhammad Sekander. “The Prophet of Islam (P.B.H.) and Human Rights.” *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 22:1 (1999): 55-62.
1272. Dostal, Walter. “Mecca before the Time the Prophet-Attempt of an Anthropological Interpretation.” *Der Islam* (Berlin) 68 (1991): 193-231.
1273. Eccel, A. C. “The Kinship-based Cult of Muḥammad among the Ḥamd of the Ḥawrān.” *Der Islam* (Berlin) 63 (1986): 323-333.
1274. Fazlul Karim. “Prophet (PBUH) Muhammad’s Treatment of his Neighbours.” in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da‘wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 371-375.
1275. Fazlur Rehman. “The Prophet’s (PBUH) Vision of Society.” *The Concept*. (Islamabad) 23:6 (2003): 32-33.
1276. ———. “Social Change and Early Sunnah.” *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad) 2:2 (1963): 205-16.

1277. Geddes, Charles L. "The Concept of Peace in Islam." in *Message of the Prophet: A Selection of Articles Read at the First International Congress on Seerat 1976 Pakistan*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1976). Pp. 78-81. [Study the concept of peace in the light of the teachings of Muhammad (SAW)]
1278. AL-Ghazali, Muhammad. "The Prophet of Peace." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 8:5 (1997): 7-10, 8:7 (1997): 8-12.
1279. Gorener, Ibrahim. "Social Change after the Prophet's Call." *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 72:2 (1998): 27-39.
1280. Ilyas, Muhammad and Syed, M. H., eds. *Prophet's Teaching and Freedom and Rights*. New Delhi: Anmol Publications, 2009. 318p.
1281. ———. *Prophet's Teaching and Social Organisation*. New Dehi: Anmol Publications, 2009. 318p.
1282. Kazmi, Latif Hussain S. "The Prophet Muhammad (peace be on him): Model for Human Equality and Racial Fraternity." *Insights* (Islamabad) 2:2-3 (2009): 107 150.
1283. Khan, Amanullah. "The Prophet of Islam (P.B.U.H.) as Upholder of Social Justice." *Al-Qalam* (Lahore) 1:1 (1993): 5-10.
1284. ———. "The Prophet of Islam (PBUH) as Upholder of Social Justice." *Al-Adwa* (Lahore) 12-13:18-19 (2013): 1-12.
1285. Kudsey, S. D. "Muhammad (PBUH) as a Social Reformer." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and

- Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 232-240.
1286. Lakhvi, Muhammad Hammad. "The Holy Prophet (SAW) as a Messenger of Peace." *Al-Adwa* (Lahore) 22:30 (2008): 1-16.
1287. Moin, Mumtaz. "The Prophet on Slavery." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 13:11 (1965): 616-622.
1288. Moinul Haq, S. "Prophet Muhammad: The Advent of a new Religio-Social Order, (Chaper1 of the Writer's forth-Coming Book, Islamic Thought and Movements in the Sub-Continent)." *Journal of the Pakistan Historical Society* (Karachi) 20:1 (1972): 1-33.
1289. Naqvi, Ali Muhammad. *Human Rights in Islam and in the Sirah of Prophet Mohammad*. New Delhi: Iran Culture House, 2008. 305p.
1290. Parray, Tauseef Ahmad. "Focusing Socio-Political Reforms of the Prophet (peace be on him): An Appraisal of Yasin Mazhar Siddiqui's *Sirah Works*." *Insights* (Islamabad) 2:2-3 (2009): 263-302.
1291. Pearce, Chris. "Prophet Muhammad (PBUH) as a Reformer." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 376-379.
1292. Rezvan, E. A. "The Qur'ān and its World: IV. "Raise not your Voices above the Prophet's Voice" (society, power and etiquette norms)." *Manuscripta Orientalia* 3:4 (1997): 35-44.

1293. Al-Umar, Akram Dhiya. "Tolerance of the Prophet (PBUH): Everyone is Free to Practice his Own Religion." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 386-389.
1294. Siddiqi, Safdar Hasan. *Muhammad Messenger of Allah on Social Behaviour*. Lahore: Ferozsons, 1984. 127p.
1295. Wismar, Adolph Louis. *A Study in Tolerance as Practiced by Muhammad and His Immediate Successors* [Doctoral thesis]. New York: Columbia University, 1927. 108p.

### **Economic Dimensions of the Prophet (SAW)'s Life**

1296. Alavi, Khalid. "The Prophet (SAW) as a Truthful and Trustworthy Trader." *Al-Adwa* (Lahore) 4:6 (1995): 1-18.
1297. Ahmed, Ziauddin. "Financial Policies of the Holy Prophet." *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad) 14:1 (1975): 9-25.
1298. Asadul Qadri. "The Prophet-First Budget Maker of Islam". *The Concept* (Islamabad) 2:11 (1982): 23-24.
1299. Aziz, A. *The Convergence of Business Management Thought to the Holy Prophet's Teachings*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, National Seerat Committee, 1976. 8p.
1300. Gil, M. "The Earliest Waqf Foundations." *Journal of Near Eastern Studies* (Chicago) 57:2 (1998): 125-140. [As initiated & laid down by the Prophet]

1301. Gusau, Sule Ahmed. "The Prophet Muhammad (P.B.H.) and the Problem of Poverty and Distress." *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 16:1 (1993): 19-38.
1302. ———. "How the Prophet Tackled the Problem of Poverty and Distress." *The Muslim World League Journal* (Makkah, Saudi Arabia) 23:10 (1996): 10-17.
1303. Hamidullah, Muhammad. "Budgeting and Taxation in the Time of the Holy Prophet." *Journal of the Pakistan Historical Society* (Karachi) 3:11 (1955) pp. 1-11. [Reprinted in *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 8:2 (1956): 15-23]
1304. Hashmi, Yusuf Abbas. "Muhammad (SAW) the Bestower/ Benefactor of Economic System." in *Maqalat-e-Seerat: 8<sup>th</sup> National Seerat Conference 12-13 Rabi al-Awwal 1404 A.H. (18-19 December 1983)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1983). Vol. 2. Pp. 1-21.
1305. Ibrahim, Muhammad. "Economic Aspects of the Holy Prophet's Life." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 16:12 (1970): 15-27.
1306. Kallek, Cengiz. "Socio-Politico-Economic Sovereignty and the Market of Medina." *Journal of Islamic Economics* 4:1-2 (1995): 1-14. [In the Prophet's time.]
1307. Khan, Muhammad Akram. *Economic Teachings of Prophet Muhammad (may peace be upon him)*. Islamabad: International Institute of Economics, 1989. [Revised edition published from Noor Publishing House, Delhi in 1992.]



1308. Kister, M. J. "The Market of the Prophet." *Journal of the Economic & History of the Orient* (Leiden) 8 (1965): 272-276.
1309. Lecker, Michael. "Were Customs Dues Levied at the Time of the Prophet Muhammad?." *Al-Qantara*. (Madrid) 22:1 (2001): 19-44.
1310. Little, D. P. "Aspects of the Economic Policy of the Prophet Muḥammad." in *Zafar Nāme: Memorial volume of Felix Tauer*. Edited by R. Veselý & E. Gombár. Prague: Enigma, 1996. Pp. 201-212.
1311. Muslim, Abdul Ghafur. "Basic Principles of Islamic Economics in the Qur'ān and the Teachings of Muhammad Peace be Upon Him." in *Maqalat-e-Seerat: 8<sup>th</sup> National Seerat Conference 12-13 Rabi al-Awwal 1404 A.H. (18-19 December 1983)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1983). Vol. 1. Pp. 1-5.
1312. Mushir-ul-Haq. "Socio-Economic Justice in Islam." in *Maqalat-e-Seerat: 9<sup>th</sup> National Seerat Conference 12-13 Rabi al-Awwal 1405 A.H. (6-7 December 1984)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1984). Vol. 1. Pp. 1-8.
1313. Somogyi, Joseph de. "Trade in the Qur'ān and Ḥadīth." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 52:2 (1962): 110-14.

#### **The Prophet (ṢAW) as a Jurist**

1314. Ali, Gadul Haq. *The Prophet's Ijtihad & the Flexibility of Shari'ah*. [Cairo: Al-Azhar Press,] 1989. 126p.
1315. Ali, Muhammad Athar. "A Critical Legal Controversy Regarding Ijtihad of the Holy Prophet (p.b.h.)."

- Journal of the Pakistan Historical Society* (Karachi) 45:1 (1997): 99-108.
1316. Ali, Parveen Shaukat. *The Prophet as the World's Great Lawgiver*. Lahore: Aziz Publishers, 1976. 95p.
  1317. Ansari, Zafar Ishaq. "The Contribution of the Qur'ān and the Prophet to the Development of Islamic Fiqh." *Journal of Islamic Studies* (Oxford) 3 (1992): 141-171.
  1318. Azzam, Hasan Abd ur Rahman. "Justice and Freedom Cherished and Practiced by Prophet." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 284-292.
  1319. Chaumont, E. "La Problématique Classique de l'Ijtihād et la Question de l'Ijtihad du Prophète: Ijtihad, Wahy et 'Isma." *Studia Islamica* (Paris) 75 (1992): 105-139.
  1320. Cheikh, Nadia Maria el-. "Muḥammad and Heraclius: A Study in Legitimacy." *Studia Islamica* (Paris) 89 (1999): 5-21.
  1321. Ehsan Elahie, Rana M. N. "The Prophet as the Greatest Teacher (Training in Ijtihad)." in *Seerat Articles (1398 A.H/ 1978 A.D.)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1978). Pp. 8-14
  1322. Hakim, Avraham. "Conflicting Images of Lawgivers: The Caliph and the Prophet: Sunnat 'Umar and Sunnat Muḥammad." in *Method and Theory in the Study of Islamic Origins*. Edited by Herbert Berg. Leiden & Boston: Brill, 2003. Pp. 159-177.

1323. Hassan, Hassan Ibrahim. "Judiciary System from the Rise of Islam to 567 A.H." *Islamic Quarterly* (London) 7:1-2 (1963): 23-30. [Judicial practice of the Prophet and al-Khulafa ar-Rashidun]
1324. Ilyas, Muhammad and M. H. Syed., eds. *Prophet's Teaching an Islamic Law*. New Delhi: Anmol Publications, 2009. 320p.
1325. Ishaque, Khalid. "Significance of the Message of the Holy Prophet for the Legal Order of Humanity." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 18:10 (1970): 709-714.
1326. Jackson, S. A. "From Prophetic Actions to Constitutional Theory: A Novel Chapter in Medieval Muslim Jurisprudence." *International Journal of Middle East Studies* (Cambridge) 25 (1993): 71-90.
1327. Lecker, Michael. *The "Constitution of Medina": Muhammad's First Legal Document*. Princeton, N.J.: Darwin Press, 2004. 227p.
1328. Lowry, Joseph E. "The Prophet as Lawgiver and Legal Authority." in *The Cambridge Companion to Muḥammad*. Edited by Jonathan Brockopp. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2010. Pp. 83-102.
1329. Muslehuddin, Muhammad. "Prophet Muhammad's System of Justice." in *Maqalat-e-Seerat: 9<sup>th</sup> National Seerat Conference 12-13 Rabi al-Awwal 1405 A.H.(6-7 December 1984)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1984). Vol. 1. Pp. 17-26.
1330. Rahman, S. A. "The Holy Prophet as Legislator and Judge." *Iqbal* (Lahore) 18:4 (1971): 1-21.

1331. Siddiqi, M. Akhtar Saeed. "A Critical Study of Prophet's Ijtihad." *Islamic Order* (Karachi) 8:1 (1986): 88-92.

### **The Prophet (ﷺ) as a Teacher/Educator**

1332. AL-Ghazali, Muhammad. "The Teacher of Humanity." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 9:3-4 (1998): 31-37.
1333. ———. "Humanity's Intellectual Debit to the Holy Prophet." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 9:7 (1998): 39-36.
1334. Hamidullah, Muhammad. "Educational System in the Time of Prophet." *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 13:1 (1939): 48-59.
1335. Hassan, S. S. F. *The Prophet of Islam as Teacher*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, National Seerat Committee, 1976. 15p.
1336. Jawad, H. A. "Muhammad the Educator: An Authentic Approach." *Islamic Quarterly* (London) 34:2 (1990): 115-122.
1337. Makdisi, George. "The Fellowship and the Academic Degree in Medical Education." in *Message of the Prophet: A Selection of Articles Read at the First International Congress on Seerat 1976 Pakistan*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1976). Pp. 82-97. [Study on Prophet's mission towards Muslim education]
1338. Al Mohsen, Mohsen M. "Muhammad (PBUH): The Leader and Educator." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral*

*Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da‘wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 273-277.

1339. Al-Sadan, Ibrahim A. “The Pedagogy of the Prophet.” *Muslim Education Quarterly* (Cambridge) 16:2 (1999): 5-18.

### **The Prophet (ṢAW) as a *Dā‘ī* (Missionary)**

1340. Ahmad, Khurshid. “The Message of Prophet Muhammad (Peace be Upon Him).” *The Voice of Islam*. (Karachi) 20:9 (1972): 486-490. [Methodology of *Da‘wah*]
1341. Alavi, Khalid. “Prophetic Methodology of *Da‘wah*.” *Da‘wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 12:4 (2001): 5-25; 12:5 (2001): 5-19; 12:6 (2001): 5-24.
1342. ———. “Prophet’s Methodology of *Da‘wah*.” *Da‘wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 16:7 (2005): 7-16; 16:8 (2005): 7-15; 16:12 (2005): 7-26.
1343. Ali, Muhammad Mashuq. “*Da‘wah* the Principles from the *Seerah*.” *Da‘wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 13:3 (2002): 5-11; 11:5 (2000): 38-44.
1344. Ali, Muhammad Mumtaz. “The Methodology of *Da‘wah* of the Prophet Muhammad.” *Islamic Quarterly* (London) 47:1 (2003): 54-72.
1345. Ali, Syed Amir. “The Humble Preacher Who Became Arbiter of the Destinies of Nations.” *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 21:10-11 (1973): 440-443.
1346. Busse, H. “Die Kanzel des Propheten im Paradiesesgarten.” *Welt des Islams* (Leiden) 28 (1988): 99-111. [Preaching]

1347. Islahi, Amin Ahsan. *Call to Islam and How the Holy Prophet Preached*. 2nd ed. Kuwait: Islamic Book Publishers, 1982. 244p.
1348. Kudsey, S.D. "Prophet Muhammad (PBUH) as a Preacher." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 329-337.
1349. Samiullah, Mohammad. "Missionary Activities of the Holy Prophet." *Islamic Order* (Karachi) 9:4 (1987): 21-28.

### **Muḥammad (ṢAW) and Mysticism**

1350. Archer, John Clark. *Mystical Elements in Mohammed*. London: Yale University Press, 1924. 87p.
1351. Bashir, Shahzad. "Muḥammad in Sufi Eyes: Prophetic Legitimacy in Medieval Iran and Central Asia." in *The Cambridge Companion to Muḥammad*. Edited by Jonathan Brockopp. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2010. Pp. 201-225.
1352. Chodkiewicz, M. "Le Modèle Prophétique de la Sainteté en Islam." *Al-Machriq* 7 (1994): 201-226. [Sufism]
1353. ———. *Seal of the Saints: Prophethood and Sainthood in the Doctrine of Ibn 'Arabī*. Translated by L. Sheerard. Cambridge: Islamic Texts Society, 1993. 192p. [Translation of *Le sceau des saints*, Paris 1986.]
1354. Hermansen, M. K. "The Prophet Muhammed in Sufi Interpretations of the Light Verse (Aya Nur 24:35)."

- Islamic Quarterly* (London) 42:2 (1998): 144-155; 42:3 (1998): 218-227.
1355. Moon, Farzana. *Prophet Muhammad: The First Sufi of Islam*. Reading: Garnet Publishing, 2013. 300p.
1356. Mula, Stefano. "Muhammad and the Saints: The History of the Prophet in the Golden Legend." *Modern Philology* 101: 2 (2003): 175-188.
1357. Nasr, Seyyed Hossein. *Muhammad—Man of Allah*. London: The Muhammadi Trust of Great Britain and Northern Ireland, 1982. 61p.
1358. Hoffman, V. J. "Annihilation in the Messenger of God: the Development of a Sufi Practice." *International Journal of Middle East Studies* (Cambridge) 31:3 (1999): 351-369.
1359. ———. "Devotion to the Prophet and his Family in Egyptian Sufism." *International Journal of Middle East Studies* (Cambridge) 24:4 (1992): 615-637.
1360. Schuon, F. "The Spiritual Significance of the Substance of the Prophet." in *Islamic Spirituality: Foundations*. Edited by Seyyed Hossein Nasr. London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1987; rp. SCM Press, 1989. Pp. 48-63.
1361. Qamar-ul-Huda. "The Remembrance of the Prophet in Suhrawardi's 'Awarif al-Ma'arif." *Journal of Islamic Studies* (Oxford) 12:2 (2001): 129-150.
1362. Ubaidul Akbar, Muhammad. "Ilm-ul-Ḥadīth and Mysticism." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 15:6 (1969): 15-29.
1363. Wali Allah, Ahmad ibn Abd ar-Rahman Shah (1703-62). *A Mystical Interpretation of Prophetic Tales by an*

*Indian li Allah's Tawil al-Ahadith*. Translated by J. M. S. Baljon. Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1973. 67p.

1364. Waugh, Earle. "Following the Beloved: Muhammad as Model in the Sufi Tradition." in *The Biographical Process: Studies in the History and Psychology of Religion*. Edited by F. E. Reynolds and D. Capps. The Hague: Mouton, 1976. Pp. 63-85.

### **Muḥammad (SAW) in Literary Writings**

1365. Abdel-Malek, Kamal. *Muhamad in the Modern Egyptian Popular Ballad*. Leiden: Brill, 1995. 232p.
1366. Bakker, Freek L. "Image of Muhammad in the Message, the First and Only Feature Film about the Prophet of Islam." *Islam and Christian-Muslim Relations* (Birmingham, UK) 17:1 (2006): 77-92.
1367. Bosworth, C. E. "A Dramatisation of the Prophet Muhammad's Life: Henri de Bornier's Mahomet." *Nomen* (Leiden) 17:2 (1970): 105-117.
1368. Di Cesare, Michelina. *Pseudo-Historical Image of the Prophet Muhammad in Medieval Latin Literature: A Repertory*. Berlin: De Gruyter, 2011. 541p.
1369. Dimmock, Matthew. *Mythologies of the Prophet Muhammad in Early Modern English Culture*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2013.
1370. Filali-Ansary, Abdou. "The Poet and the Prophet." *ISIM Newsletter* (Leiden) 14 (2004): 38-39.
1371. Gunny, Ahmad. *The Prophet Muḥammad in French and English Literature, 1650 to the Present*. Leicestershire: The Islamic Foundation, 2010. 268p.



1372. Hassaballa, Hesham A. *Noble Brother: The Story of the Last Prophet in Poetry*. Medinah: Faithful Word Press, 2010. 88p.
1373. Hirschfeld, Hartwig. "Historical and Legendary Controversies between Mohammed and Rabbis." *Jewish Quarterly Review* (Philadelphia): (1897): 100-16.
1374. Horovitz, J. "Zur Muhammad Legende." *Der Islam* (Berlin) 5:1 (1915): 41-53.
1375. Hussain, Amir. "Images of Muḥammad in Literature, Art, and Music." in *The Cambridge Companion to Muḥammad*. Edited by Jonathan Brockopp. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2010. Pp. 274-292.
1376. Johnson, Galen. "Muhammad and Ideology in Medieval Christian Literature." *Islam and Christian-Muslim Relations* (Birmingham, UK) 11:3 (2000): 333-346.
1377. Khattab, Ezzat. "Muhammad in Marlowe's Tamburlaine." *Riyadh University Bulletin of the Faculty of Arts* 1:1 (1970): 41-52.
1378. Kilchenmann, R. J. "Goethes Übersetzung der Voltaire'schen Dramen Mahomet und Tancred." *Comparative Literature* 14 (1962): 332-40.
1379. Madeyska, Danuta. *Poetics of the Sira: Study of the Arabic Chivalrous Romance*. Warsaw: Dialog, 2001. 212p. [English Tr. of *Poetyka siratu*, Warsaw, 1993.]
1380. Miles, George Henry. *Mohammed, the Arabian Prophet: A Tragedy in Five Acts*. Boston: Phillips, Sampson and Company, 1850. 166p.

1381. Paull, M. R. "Mahomet and the Conversion of the Heathen in Piers Plowman." *English Language Notes* (Boulder) 10:1(1972): 1-8.
1382. Paul, Michael Ray. *The Figure of Mahomet in Middle English Literature*. [PhD Thesis]. Michigan: University Microfilms International, 1970. 260p.
1383. Petrocchi, M. "Il Mito Maometto in Boulainvilliers." *Rivista Storica Italiana* (Naples) 60 (1948): 367-77.
1384. Richman, P. "Veneration of the Prophet Muhammad in an Islamic Pillaitamil." *Journal of the American Oriental Society* 113: 1 (1993): 57-74.
1385. Silverstein, J. "Dante and the Legend of *Miraj*: The Problem of Islamic Influence on the Christian Literature of the Other World." *Journal of Near Eastern Studies* (Chicago) 11 (1953): 89-110 + 189-97.
1386. Staples, W. E. "Muhammad as Talismanic Force." *American Journal of Semitic Languages and Literatures* (Chicago) 57:1 (1940): 63-70.
1387. Tatlock, J. S. P. "Mohammed and His Followers in Dante." *Modern Language Review* ((Leeds) 27 (1932): 86-95.
1388. Toorawa, Shawkat M. "Muhammad Muslims and Islamophiles in Dantes Commedia." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 82:1-2 (1992): 133-143.

#### **The Prophet (ṢAW) and Medicine (*Tibb-e-Nabawī*)**

1389. Abdel Halim, Rabie E. "Some Urological Aspects of al-Tibb al-Nabawy." in *Islamic Medical Association of North America Annual Convention Bulletin*. Trenton,

- New Jersey: Islamic Medical Association of North America, 1981. Pp. 14-17.
1390. Abdul Hameed, Hakeem. *The Holy Prophet as a Healer*. New Delhi: Institute of History of Medicine and Medical Research, 1977. 27p.
1391. Ata-ur-Rehman, Hakim. "Tibbe-e-Nabawi." *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 3:1-2 (1959): 101-19.
1392. Basalamah, A. H. "The Philosophy of Tibb Nabawi." *Journal of the Islamic Medical Association* 14:1-2 (1982) Pp. 21-22.
1393. ———. "Tibbi Nabawi." in *Islamic Medical Association of North America, 14th Annual Convention Bulletin*. Trenton, New Jersey: Islamic Medical Association of North America, 1981. p.17.
1394. Al-Jauziyah, Ibn Qayyim. *Healing with the Medicine of the Prophet*. Translated by Jalal Abual Rub and edited by Abdul Rahman Abdullah. 2<sup>nd</sup> ed. Riyadh: Darussalam, 2003. 359p.
1395. ———. *Natural Healing with the Medicine of the Prophet: from the Book of the Provisions of the Hereafter by Imam Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyya (1292-1350 C.E.)*. Translated by Muhammad al-Akili. Philadelphia: Pearl, 1994. 360p. [Tr. of *Zād al-ma'ād*.]
1396. ———. *Medicine of the Prophet*. Translated by P. Johnstone. Cambridge: Islamic Texts Society, 1998. 318p. [Tr. of *Al-Tibb al-Nabawi*.]
1397. Johnstone, Penelope. "Knowledge is Two-Fold: Religion for the Soul, Medicine for the Body." in *Message of the Prophet: A Selection of Articles Read at the*

- First International Congress on Seerat 1976 Pakistan.* Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1976). Pp. 103-109. [Study on Medicine in the light of *Qur'ān* and teachings of the Prophet]
1398. Katme, A. Majid. "Analgesic Effects of Sucrose Were Known To The Prophet." *BMJ: British Medical Journal* 311:7013 (1995): 1169.
1399. Perho, I. *The Prophet's Medicine: A Creation of the Muslim Traditionalist Scholars.* Helsinki: Finnish Oriental Society, 1995. 158p.
1400. ———. "The Use of the Koran and the Sunna in the Medicine of the Prophet." *Studia Orientalia* (Helsinki) 64 (1988): 131-143.
1401. Said, Hakim Mohammed. *Al-Tibb al-Islami: A Brief Survey of Tibb (Medicine) during the Days of the Holy Prophet Mohammad and in the Islamic Age (Presented on the Occasion of the World of Islam Festival, London, April-June, 1976).* Karachi: Hamdard National Foundation Pakistan, 1976. 119p.
1402. As-Suyuti, Jalalud-Din Abdur-Rahman. *As-Suyuti's Medicine of the Prophet.* Translated by Cyril Elgood. Karachi: Low Price Publications, 247p.

### **Addresses (Sermons) of the Prophet (ṢAW)**

1403. Abdul Cader, M. M. "Significance of Holy Prophet's Sermon of Hajjatul Wada." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan).* Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 1. Pp. 51-68.

1404. Ahmad, Anis. "First *Khutbah* in al-Madinah." *Islamic Horizons* (Plainfield, Indiana) 8:12 (1979): 3-4.
1405. Alwaye, A. M. Mohiaddin. "The Sermon of the Prophet on the Mount Arafat." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 47:3 (1975) Pp. 6-9.
1406. Atta, Shah Mahmood. "The Last Sermon." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 8:7 (1997): 13-15.
1407. Aziz, Mian Gulzar Ahmed. *Holy Discourses of the Holy Prophet (sallallahu akayhe wasallam)*. Lahore: Idara-e-Islamiat, 1994. 52p. [40 Speeches of the Holy Prophet]
1408. Azmi, Fazlur Rahman., comp. *Farewell Sermon of Hadhrat Muhammad (sallallahu akayhe wasallam)*. Translated by Afzal Hoosen Elias. New Delhi: Idara Isha'at-e-Diniyat, 2003. 46p.
1409. Chaudhry, Riaz Ahmed. "Significance of Last Sermon of the Holy Prophet." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 4:11 (1993): 7-9; 7:4 (1996): 13-16.
1410. Faizi, S.F.H. *Sermons of the Prophet*. Lahore: Islamic Book Foundation, 1987, 171p. [Published also from Kitab Bhavan, New Delhi in 1997 and Zia-ul-Qur'an Publications, Lahore in 2001]
1411. *The Farewell Sermon of Prophet Muhammad (PBUH)*. New Jersey: The Light, 2004.
1412. Ghorab, Ahmad Abdul Hamid. "Khutbah al-Wida': An Interpretation." in *Hajj in Focus*. Edited by Zafarul-Islam Khan, Yaqub Zaki. London: Open Press, 1986. Pp. 81-88.
1413. Hamidullah, Muhammad. "The Prophet's International Call." *Markaz* ((New York) 1:1 (1978) p. 9.

1414. Ibn Wad'an, Abu Nasr Muhammad. *Sermons of the Prophet Muhammad*. Translated by Assad Nimer Busool. New Delhi: Goodword Books, 2002. 90p.
1415. Islamic Research Institute, Islamabad. *Three Important Addresses of the Holy Prophet (S.A.W.)*. Islamabad: The Institute, 1982. 20p.
1416. Khan, Fatema Zeba Hamiduddin. "Charter of Peace and Guidance: The Prophet's Pilgrimage and Farewell Message." *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 10:12 (1983): 10-2.
1417. Majd, Vahid., tr. *The Sermon of Prophet Muhammad PBUH&HF at Ghadir Khum*. Tehran: Naba Cultural Organization, 2005. 123p.
1418. Mustaq, Muhammad Mazhar. "The Farewell Sermon of the Prophet Muhammad (P.B.U.H)." *Al-Jamia* (Chiniot) 65:4 (2013): 53-55.
1419. "Prophet's Farewell Pilgrimage Address." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 28 (1992): 19-20.
1420. Sah, Heeman. "A Rhetorical Analysis of the Islamic Sermon as a Type of Discourse with Special Reference to Muhammad the Prophet's Last Sermon." *JAMES: Annals of Japan Asociation for Middle East Studies* 15 (2000): 57-72.
1421. Ubidul Akbar, Muhammad., comp. & tr. *Orations of Muhammad (The Prophet of Islam)*. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1978. 105p. [4<sup>th</sup> edition published from Kitab Bhavan, New Dehli in 1994]
1422. Upton, Charles. *The Virtues of the Prophet: A Young Muslim's Guide The Sermon of Prophet Muhammad*

*PBUH&HF at Ghadir Khum to the Greater Jihad, the War against the Passions*. San Rafael: Sophia Perennis, 2006. 135p.

1423. Zohery, Ali. "Textual Analysis of the Last Sermon of Prophet Muhammad (PBUH)." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 395-406.

#### **Letters and Documents of the Prophet (ﷺ)**

1424. Ahmad, Jihan. "The Prophet's Letters: Are Their Copies Genuine?" *Islamic Horizons* (Plainfield, Indiana) 8:8 (1979): 4.
1425. "Authenticity of an Important Document of the Prophet." *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 17 (1943): 96-104.
1426. Belin, M. "Lettre a M. Reinaud Sur un Document Arabe Relatif a Mahomet." *Journal Asiatique* 5 (1854): 482-518.
1427. Cohen, David. "The Manuscript in South Arabian Script of a Letter of Muhammad." *Comptes Rendus du Groupe Linguistique d'Etudes Chamito-Semitique* (Paris) 15 (1970): 103-9.
1428. Dunlop, D. M. "Another "Prophetic" Letter." *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society* 1 (1940): 54-60.
1429. Hamidullah, Muhammad. *Corpus des Traites et Lettres Diplomatiques de l'Islam a l'Epoque du Prophete et des Khalifes Orthodoxes*. Paris: G. P. Maisonneuve, 1935. 141p.

1430. ———. "Discovery of another Original of a Letter of the Prophet." *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 16:3 (1942): 339-42. [Related to the Prophet's letter to Negus, the ruler of Ethiopia]
1431. ———. *Documents sur la Diplomatie Musulmane a l'Epoque du Prophete et des Khalifes Orthodoxes*. Paris: G.-P. Maisonneuve, 1935. 244p.
1432. ———. "A Letter of the Prophet in the Musnad-script Addressed to Yemenite Chieftains." *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 5:3 (1982): 3-20.
1433. ———. "La Lettre du Prophete a Heraclius et le Sort der Original." *Arabica –Revue d' Etudes Arabes* 2 (1955): 97-110.
1434. ———. "Original de la Lettre du Prophete a Kisra." *Rivista degli Studi Orientali* (Gezzano- La Fontina) 40:1 (1965): 57-63.
1435. ———. *Six Originaux des Lettres Diplomatiques du Prophète de l'Islam: Etude Paléographique et Historique des Lettres du Prophète*. Paris: Tougui, 1985. 238p.
1436. "Letters of the Prophet." in *Educational Encyclopedia of Islam*. Syed Iqbal Zaheer. Bangalore: east west educational tools, 2010. Vol. 2. Pp. 827-829.
1437. Qureshi, Sultan Ahmed. *Letters of the Holy Prophet*. Delhi: Noor Publishing House, 1986. 123p.

### **Muḥammad (SAW) and other Religions**

1438. Abdul Wahab. *Muhammad and the Jews*. *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 12:12 (1966): 5-8.



1439. Adelphi, Ghiyathuddin and Ernest Hahn. *The Integrity of the Bible according to Qur'ān and Hadith*. Hyderabad: Henry Martin Institute of Islamic Studies, 1977.
1440. Ahmad, Barakat. *Muhammad and the Jews: A Re-Examination*. New Delhi: Vikas Publishing House, 1979, 140p.
1441. Ahmad, Nur. "Edward A. Freeman on Muhammad and Islam." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 9:8-9 (1957) Pp. 17-24.
1442. ———. "The Holy Prophet and Islam as Judged by Non-Muslim World." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 11:3-4 (1959): 51-6.
1443. ———. *Islam and its Holy Prophet as Judged by the Non-Muslim World*. Chittagong: Pakistan Cooperative Society, 1955. 499p. [Opinions of the non-Muslim apologetics]
1444. Ahmed, Kh Jamil, *Mohammad in Non-Muslims' Eyes*. Lahore: Ferozsons, 1978. 114p.
1445. Akbari, S. Conklin. "The Rhetoric of Antichrist in Western Lives of Muhammad." *Islam and Christian-Muslim Relations* (Birmingham, UK) 8:3 (1997): 297-307.
1446. Ali, Muhammad. *Islam and the Prophet of Islam: His Sayings and What is Said about Him*. Bangalore: Darul Ishayat, 1932.
1447. ———. *Muhammad and Christ*. Madras: S. P. C. K. Prsess, 1921. 159p.
1448. Aydin, Mahmut. "Contemporary Christian Evaluations of the Prophethood of Muhammad."

- Encounters: Journal of Inter-Cultural Perspectives* (Leicester) 6:1 (2000): 25-60.
1449. ———. “Rapporti Islamo-Cristiani all'epoca di Muhammad.” *Islām: Storia e Civiltà* 5 (1986): 11-23.
1450. Bacon, A. S. *Mohammed and Islam: A Comparison with Orthodox Christianity*. New York: T. Y. Crowell & Co., 1911.
1451. Barth, H. L. *Christus und Mohammed: Eine Auseinandersetzung Mit dem Islam aus Christlicher Sicht*. I. Stuttgart: Verlag Vereinigung, 1995. 112p.
1452. Benaboud, Muhammad. “Orientalism on the Revelation of the Prophet: the Cases of W. Montgomery Watt, Maxime Rodinson, and Duncan Black MacDonald.” *American Journal of Islamic Social Sciences* (Herndon) 3 (1986): 309-326.
1453. Bryan, J. “Mohammed’s Controversy with Jews and Christians.” *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 9:4 (1919): 385-415.
1454. Charbonneau, Mateen Joshua. *Christians Who Defended and Died for Prophet Muhammad and his Family*. Create Space Independent Publishing Platform, 2012. [The book describes that some of the Christian’s who lived during the time of the Holy Prophet (pbuh), and also during the times of the 12 imam’s from his Holy household, stood up for them when they were being oppressed.]
1455. Claassens, G. H. M. “Jacob van Maerlant on Muhammad and Islam.” in *Medieval Christian*

- Perceptions of Islam: A Book of Essays*. Edited by J. V. Tolan. New York: Garland, 1996. Pp. 211-242.
1456. Cragg, Kenneth. *Maometto e il Cristiano: Un Problema che Attende Riposta*. Translated by F. Peirone; Ziba Mochiri Coppo. Turin: Società Editrice Internazionale, 1986. 271p.
1457. ———. *Muhammad and the Christian: A Question of Response*. London: Darton, 1984, 180p.
1458. Deedat, Ahmad. *Muhammad (Peace be upon him): The Natural Successor to Christ*. Durban: Islamic Propagation Centre International, 1992. 71p.
1459. Denffer, Ahmad von. *Christians in the Quran and the Sunna*. Leicester, UK: The Islamic Foundation, 1979. 46p.
1460. Falahi, Obaidullah Fahad. "The Prophet Muhammad (peace be on him) and the Qurayshite *Mushrikun*: A Study in the Islamic Position on Compulsion and Violence in Religion." *Insights* (Islamabad) 2:2-3 (2009) Pp. 71-104.
1461. Gabriel, Mark A. *Jesus and Muhammad*. Florida: Front Line, 2004. 258p.
1462. Al-Ghazoli, Mohammad. *Christ, Muhammad and I*. Translated by R. Winston Mazakis, Edited and Annotated by David W. Daniels. Ontario, Calif: Chick Publications, 2007. 255p.
1463. Green, Joey., ed. *Jesus and Muhammad: The Parallel Sayings*. Berkeley, California: 2003. 189p.
1464. Griffith, Sidney H. "The Prophet Muḥammad: His Scripture and his Message according to the Christian

- Apologies in Arabic and Syriac from the First Abbasid Century.” in *The Life of Muḥammad*. Edited by Uri Rubin. Aldershot: Ashgate, 1998. Pp. 345-392.
1465. Hamilton, A. “Moses versus Muhammad: An Interpretation of Maimonides’ Seventh Principle of the Jewish Faith”. *Scottish Journal of Religious Studies* (Abingdon, Oxon) 15:1(1994): 44-54.
1466. Kerr, D. A. “He Walked in the Path of the Prophets’: Toward Christian Theological Recognition of the Prophethood of Muhammad.” in *Christian-Muslim Encounters*. Edited by Y. Yazbeck Haddad & Wadi Zaidan Haddad. Gainesville: University Press of Florida, 1995. Pp. 426-446.
1467. ———. “The Prophet Mohammad in Christian Theological Perspective.” in *Islam in a World of Diverse Faiths*. Basingstoke: Macmillan, 1991. Pp. 119-133.
1468. ———. “The Prophet Muhammad: Toward a Christian Assessment.” *Newsletter, Centre for the Study of Islam and Christian-Muslim Relations* (Birmingham, UK) 17-18 (1987): 24-36.
1469. Klausnitzer, Wolfgang. *Jesus und Muhammad: Ihr Leben, ihre Botschaft: Eine Gegenüberstellung*. Freiburg: Herder, 2007. 215p.
1470. Kuberski, J. *Mohammed und das Christentum: Das Christentum zur Zeit Mohammeds und die Folgen für die Entstehung des Islam*. Bonn: Schirrmacher, 1987. 116p.
1471. Lecker. M. “The Bewitching of the Prophet Muḥammad by the Jews: A Notes a Propos ‘Abd al-

- Malik b. Ḥabīb's Mukhtaṣar fī 'l-ṭibb." *Al-Qanṭara: Revista de Estudios Árabes* (Madrid) 13:2 (1992): 561-569.
1472. ———. *Muslims, Jews and Pagans: Studies on Early Islamic Medina*. Leiden: Brill, 1995. 180p.
1473. Malik, Mohammad H. Arshad. "Interfaith Dialogue: In the Light of Sirat-un-Nabi (P.B.U.H)." in *Mqaalat Seerat-e-Nabi: 4<sup>th</sup> International Seerat-un-Nabi Conference 5-7 December 2010 [Part: 2]*. Compiled by Abdul Rauf Zafar. Bahawalpur: The Islamia University of Bahawalpur, 2011. Pp. 9-33.
1474. Moreen, V. B. "Moses in Muḥammad's Light: Muslim Topoi and anti-Muslim Polemics in Judaeo-Persian Panegyrics." *Journal of Turkish Studies* (Duxbury) 18 (1994): 185-200.
1475. Murad, Ebrahim H. "West's Homage to Islam and the Prophet." *Al-Seerah International* (Karachi) 18 (2007): 2-56.
1476. ———. "West Tributes to Islam and the Prophet." *Al-Seerah International* (Karachi) 13 (2005): 17-54; 16 (2006): 3-42.
1477. Nadvi, Syed Sulman. "Interfaith Dialogue in the Light of Prophet (PBUH)." in *Mqaalat Seerat-e-Nabi: 4<sup>th</sup> International Seerat-un-Nabi Conference 5-7 December 2010 [Part: 2]*. Compiled by Abdul Rauf Zafar. Bahawalpur: The Islamia University of Bahawalpur, 2011. Pp. 1-7.
1478. Nisar-ul-Haq, Hafiz Muhammad. "Muslim-Christian Relations: Past and Present." in *Mqaalat Seerat-e-Nabi:*

- 4<sup>th</sup> International Seerat-un-Nabi Conference 5-7 December 2010 [Part: 2]. Compiled by Abdul Rauf Zafar. Bahawalpur: The Islamia University of Bahawalpur, 2011. Pp. 61-92. [In this article Christian encounters with Prophet Muhammad has been discussed]
1479. Nowshervi, A. R. "Prophet of Islam and West." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 28 (1992): 15-18.
1480. Peters, F. E. *Jesus and Muhammad: Parallel Tracks, Parallel Lives*. New York: Oxford University Press, 2011. 214p.
1481. Phipps, William E. *Muhammad and Jesus: A Comparison of the Prophets and their Teachings*. New York, NY: Continuum, 1996. 304p.
1482. Qureshi, Zafar Ali. "Reasons for Orientalists' Hostility Towards Prophet Muhammad (SAW)." *Qur'anic Horizons* 2:1(1997): 44-57.
1483. Rizvi, Sayyid Muhammad. "Orientalists and the Event of Ghadir Khum." *Al-Tawhid* (Tehran) 18:1 (2004): 77-98.
1484. Rosati, G. *La Profezia di Maometto: Ebrei, Cristiani, Musulmani, Buddisti, Indù e Baha'i Attendono l'ultimo Condottiero Spirituale Annunciato Dalle Profezie: Maometto lo Descrive nei Particolari*. Modena: Milesi, 1997. 194p.
1485. Rubin, Uri. "Muḥammad the Exorcist: Aspects of Islamic-Jewish Polemics." *Jerusalem Studies in Arabic and Islam* (Jerusalem) 30 (2005): 94-111.
1486. Saifi, Naseem. *Mohammad and Christ: A Critical Review of Christ or Mohammad*. Lagos: The Islamic Literature, 1957. 36p.

1487. Sanneh, Lamin. "Muhammad's Significance for Christians: Some Personal Reflections." *Studies in Interreligious Dialogue* 1:1(1991): 25-40.
1488. Schedl, Claus. *Muhammad und Jesus: Die Christologisch Relevanten Texte des Korans*. Wien; Freiburg; Basel: Herder, 1978. 583p.
1489. Scholler, Marco. *Exegetisches Denken und Prophetenbiographie: Eine Quellenkritische Analyse der Sira-Überlieferung zu Muhammads Konflikt mit den Juden*. Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1998. 521p.
1490. ———. "Sira and Tafsir: Muhammad al-Kalbi on the Jews of Medina." in *The Biography of Muhammad: The Issue of the Sources*. Edited by H. Motzki. Leiden: Brill, 2000. Pp. 18-48.
1491. Siddiqi, Mazheruddin. "The Holy Prophet and the Orientalists." *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad) 19:3 (1980): 143-166.
1492. Slomp, Jan. "The Meeting of the Prophet Muhammad with Christians from Najran." in *Message of the Prophet: A Selection of Articles Read at the First International Congress on Seerat 1976 Pakistan*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1976). Pp. 118-132.
1493. ———. "The Meeting of the Prophet Muhammad with Christians from Najran and the Present Muslim Christian Dialogue." *Al-Mushir* (Rawalpindi) 18:8-12 (1976): 227-234.
1494. Smith, Jane. "French Christian Narratives Concerning Muhammad and the Religion of Islam from the Fifteenth to the Eighteenth Centuries." *Islam and*

- Christian-Muslims Relations* (Birmingham, UK) 7:1 (1996): 47-62.
1495. Suermann, H. "Muhammad in Christian and Jewish Apocalyptic Expectations." *Islam and Christian-Muslim Relations* ((Birmingham, UK) 5:1 (1994): 15-22.
1496. Torania, Omar Youssuf. "The Holy Prophet in the Eyes of the Non-Muslim Scholars." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 13:8 (1965): 421-425.
1497. Wensinck, Arent Jan. *Muhammad and the Jews of Medina*. Translated and edited by Wolfgang Behn. Freiburg Im Breisgau: Klaus Schwarz Verlag, 1908. 154p.
1498. Wiegers, G. A. "Muḥammad as the Messiah: A Comparison of the Polemical Works of Juan Alonso with the Gospel of Barnabas." *Bibliotheca Orientalis* (Leiden) 52:3-4 (1995): 245-291.
1499. Zia, Miraj-ul-Islam. "Christian-Muslim Interreligious Dialogue: A Muslim Perspective of the World Congress of Faiths." in *Mqaalat Seerat-e-Nabi: 4<sup>th</sup> International Seerat-un-Nabi Conference 5-7 December 2010 [Part: 2]*. Compiled by Abdul Rauf Zafar. Bahawalpur: The Islamia University of Bahawalpur, 2011. Pp. 35-59. [It has been discussed in the light of Qur'ān and Sīrah]
1500. Zwemmer, S. M. *Mohammed or Christ*. 1915. 290p.

### **Prophet Muḥammad (ṢAW) and Children**

1501. Abdur Rauf. *Prophet Muhammad's Guidance for Children*. Lahore: Ferozsons, [1976]. 147p.



1502. Ali, Sayyid Nawab. "A Life of Mohammed for Children." Tr. by Oscar M Buck. *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 26:1 (1936): 42-49.
1503. Anwarul Haq and Sultan Ahmad Qureshi. *Prophet's Guidance for Children*. Karachi: International Islamic Publishers, 198. 104p.
1504. Chaudhry, Saida. *Call to Prophethood*. Indianapolis: American Trust Publications, 1984. 14p. [Addressed to children]
1505. Hubaiti, Abdul Kadir. "The Prophet and Children." *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 6:9 (1979): 25-9.
1506. Kayani, M. S. *A Great Friend of Children*. Leicester, UK: The Islamic Foundation, 40p.
1507. Yildirim, Yetkin. "The Prophet Muhammad's Love for Children." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 142-149.

### **Prophet Muḥammad (ṢAW) and Women**

1508. Badawi, Gamal A. "The Muslim Woman's Dress According to the *Qur'ān* and Sunnah." *Al-Ittibad* (Plainfield, Indiana) 13:3 (1976): 14-17.
1509. Hubaiti, Abdul Kadir. "The Prophet and the Muslim Women." *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 6:11 (1979): 30-4.

1510. Ilyas, Muhammad and Syed, M. H., eds. *Prophet's Teaching and Women and Marital Relations*. New Delhi: Anmol Publications, 2009. 318p.
1511. Imran, Mohammad. *Who are Sinful Women according to Qur'ān and Ḥadīth*. Lahore: Malik Sirajuddin, 1981. 64p.
1512. Jad, Sheikh Ahmed, comp. *Fifty of the Counsels of the Prophet to the Women*. Translated into English by Rafique Abdur Rehman. Karachi: Darul Ishaat, 2006. 96p.
1513. Jamila Shaukat. *A Critical Edition of Musnad Aishah from Ibn Rahuwaih's Musnad, with an Account of the Author and of Women Transmitters of Ḥadīth* [Doctoral thesis]. Cambridge: University of Cambridge, 1982.
1514. Khan, Masud yar. "The Greatest Benefactor of Women." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Islamabad: Dawah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 150-160.
1515. Sarwar, Ghulam. "Holy Prophet's Concept of Social Justice (Status of Women)." in *Maqalat-e-Seerat: 9<sup>th</sup> National Seerat Conference 12-13 Rabi al-Awwal 1405 A.H. (6-7 December 1984)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1984). Vol. 1. Pp. 27-30.
1516. Stern, Gertrude. "The First Women Converts in Early Islam." *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 13:3 (1939): 290-305.
1517. ———. "Muhammad's Bond with the Women." *School of Oriental and African Studies Bulletin* (Surrey) 10:1 (1939): 185-97.

## Character and Personality of the Prophet (ﷺ)

(*Shamā'il*)

1518. Al-Abd, Abdul Latif Muhammad. "The Great Manners of the Prophet Salla'allahualaihi wa sallam." *Badr Islamic Journal* 1:2 (1994): 31-39.
1519. Abdul Hai, Mohammad. *Uswai Rasool-e-Akram (Sullal-Laho Alaike-wa-Sallam)*. Translated by Muhammad Muqtadir. Karachi: Darul-Ishaat, 1987. 436p.
1520. Abdur Rahman, Syed Sabahuddin. "Mercifullness of the Holy Prophet." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). V. 1. Pp. 81-99. [Study on the personality of the Prophet]
1521. Abid, S. Abid Ali. "The Humane Prophet." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 18:10 (1970): 715-717.
1522. Afzal, Omar. "Leadership in Crisis." *Markaz* ((New York) 1:1 (1978): 19-21.
1523. Ahmad, Anis. "The Prophet as Role-Model." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 8:10 (1997): 5-6.
1524. Ahmad, Mirza Bashiruddin Mahmud. "The Prophet's Personality and Character." in *Introduction to the Study of the Holy Qur'an*. London: London Mosque, 1949. Pp. 306-358.
1525. Ahmad, Syed Hasanuddin. "Why the Life of the Prophet (PBUH) as the only Model?." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 11:7 (2000): 3-10.

1526. Ahmed, Zahir. "The Humanity of Muhammad (PBUH) and His Teachings." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Dawah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 196-218.
1527. Akseki, Ahmet Hamdi. "Some Destictive Aspects of Muhammad's Character." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 20:9 (1972): 491-495
1528. Aleem, Shamim. "Prophet (PBUH) with His Family." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 326-328.
1529. Ali, A. Yusuf. *The Personality of Muhammad the Prophet*. 2<sup>nd</sup> ed. Lahore: M. Feroz-ud-Din & Sons, 1931. 40p. [First published in 1929]
1530. Ali, Kecia. "A Beautiful Example: The Prophet Muhammad as a Model for Muslim Husbands." *Islamic Studies* (Islamabad) 43:2 (2004): 273-291.
1531. Ansari, F. R. "Tazkiyah: The Role of the Prophet." *Islamic Order* (Karachi) 5:4 (1983): 11-24.
1532. Azzam, Abd-al-Rahman. "Prophet (PBUH), the Purifier the Individual's Moral Character." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 320-325.
1533. Balci, Kerim. "Mercy for Mankind: Prophet Muhammad (PBUH)." in *The Prophet of Excellent*

- Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da‘wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 161-167.
1534. Bemat, Ahmed E. *The Abridged Shamail-e-Tirmizi*. Translated into English from Gujarati by Murtaz Husain F. Quraishi. Lahore: Progressive Books, 1979. 334p.
1535. Birgivi, Imam. *The Path of Muhammad (Al-Tariqah Al-Muhammadiyah): A Book on Islamic Morals and Ethics*. Bloomington, Indiana: World Wisdom, 2005. 351p.
1536. Bloomfield, G. W. "The Psychology of Mohammed." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 16:1 (1926): 37-58.
1537. Buhl, F. P. William. "The Character of Mohammad as a Prophet." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 1:4 (1911): 356-364.
1538. Caetani, Leone. "The Development of Mohammed's Personality." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 4:4 (1914): 353-64.
1539. Cheema, Muhammad Afzal. "The Prophet's (PBUH) Unparalleled Patience. Endurance and Tolerance." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da‘wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 293-300.
1540. Denffer, Ahmad Von. "General Conduct." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da‘wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp.33-38.

1541. Dermenghem, Emile. *Muhammad and the Islamic Tradition: Men of Wisdom*. New York: Harper & Brothers, 191p.
1542. Doi. Abdul Rehman. "The *Uswa al-Hasanah* and the Modern Age." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 11:6 (2000): 3-26; 9:7 (1998): 7-28.
1543. Fazlur Rahman, Muhammad. "The Holy Prophet's Personality and Character." *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 1:12 (1974): 6-17.
1544. Fuck, J. W. "Muhammad Personlichkeit und Religionsstiftung." *Saeculum* (Cologne) 3:1 (1952): 70-93.
1545. Al-Ghazali, Muhammad. "Prophet Muhammad—A Universal Model of Excellence." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 24 (1991): 5-7; 13: 5 (2002): 5-10.
1546. Gleave, Robert. "Personal Piety." in *The Cambridge Companion to Muḥammad*. Edited by Jonathan Brockopp. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2010. Pp. 103-122.
1547. Goergens, E. P. *Mohammed-Ein Charakterbild: Auf Grund der Darstellung van Tirmidi's*. Berlin: C. Habel, 1878. 43p.
1548. Gulen, Fethullah. "Trustworthiness of Holy Prophet." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 105-115.
1549. ———. "The Prophet as the Model for Truthfulness." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*.

- Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da‘wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 136-141.
1550. Hamidullah, Muhammad. “La Psychologic des Grands Ennemies du Prophete.” *Reve des Etudes Islamiques* 32 (1964): 109-14.
1551. Hashmi, Yusuf Abbas. “Adl, Qada, Ihsan & Rahmat as Muhammad’s Characteristics.” in *Maqalat-e-Seerat: 9<sup>th</sup> National Seerat Conference 12-13 Rabi al-Awwal 1405 A.H. (6-7 December 1984)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1984). Vol. 1. Pp. 9-16.
1552. ———. “Multi-Dimension Personality of the Holy Prophet (PBUH).” *Da‘wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 7:8 (1996): 13-23.
1553. ———. *Muhammad, The Ummi Nabi: Some Glimpses of His Multi-Dimensional Personality*. Karachi: Dr. I.H. Qureshi Chair, University of Karachi, 1991. 219p.
1554. ———. “The Prophet’s Multi-Dimensional Personality.” *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 10:8 (1983): 16-22.
1555. Husain, Athar. “Description of the Prophet Muhammad (PBUH).” in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da‘wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 90-104.
1556. Hussain, S. Mazhar. “The Personality of the Prophet of Islam.” *Markaz* ((New York) 1:1 (1978): 4-5.

1557. Ilyas, Muhammad and M. H. Syed, eds. *Prophet's Teaching and Morality and Ethics*. New Delhi: Anmol Publications, 2009. 326p.
1558. Iqbal, Javid. "The Ethics of the Prophet and the Modern Man." in *Message of the Prophet: A Selection of Articles Read at the First International Congress on Seerat 1976 Pakistan*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1976). Pp. 61-67.
1559. Ismail, Iljas. *The Life of Prophet Muhammad, S.A.W., and His Moral Teachings*. 2nd ed. Manila, Philippines: Convislam, 1979. 290p.
1560. Jairazbhoy, Al-hajj Qasim Ali. "The Personality and Character of Muhammad." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 39-44.
1561. Khan, Abdul Waheed. *The Personality of Allah's Last Messenger Muhammad (S.A.W.)*. Karachi: Baitul Ummah Trust, 1993. 82p.
1562. Khan, Amanullah. "Manners and Morals of Prophet Muhammad." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 13:11 (1965): 608-615.
1563. Khan, Wahiduddin. "Holy Prophet (PBUH), a Sublime Character." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 301-312.
1564. Khan, Wahiduddin. *Muhammad: The Ideal Character*. Delhi: Maktaba Al-Risala, 15p.



1565. Malabari, Ibrahim Husain. "Prophet Muhammad: Glimpses of His Great Personality." *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 12:3-4 (1984, 1985): 5-11+23-9.
1566. Al-Maliki, Sayyid Muhammad Alawi. "The Perfection of Prophetic (PBUH) Mercy." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 338-348.
1567. Margoliuth, David S. "Relics of the Prophet Mohammed." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 37:1 (1937): 20-27.
1568. Mawdudi, Abul Ala (1903-79). *The Message of the Prophet's Seerat*. Kuwait: Islamic Book Publishers, 1982. 34p.
1569. Mcneile, R. F. "The Development of Mohammed's Personality." [Translated by L. Costani]. *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 4:4 (1914): 353-64.
1570. "The Mildness and Forbearance of Allah's Messenger." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 69-76.
1571. "The Modesty of Allah's Messenger: The Way to Truth." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 45-49.

1572. "Morals and Manners of the Prophet." in *Educational Encyclopedia of Islam*. Syed Iqbal Zaheer. Bangalore: east west educational tools, 2010. Vol. 2. Pp. 931-941.
1573. Mubarakpuri, Safi-ur-Rahman. "The Prophet's Attributes and Manners." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 77-89.
1574. Nadwi, Syed Abul Hasan Ali. "Mankind's Debt to the Prophet (PBUH)." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 168-183.
1575. Onge, Kathleen St. "On The Perfecting of a Prophet (PBUH)." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 313-319.
1576. Qadri, Hafiz Haqqani M. "Morality and Ethics of the Prophet Muhammad (PBUH)." *Al-Seerah International* (Karachi) 23 (2010): 2-19.
1577. Qadri, M. A. "Prophet Muhammad (SAWS) as a Teacher of "Akblaq" (Human Behaviour)." in *Maqalat-e-Seerat: Paper Read at the 6<sup>th</sup> National Seerat Conference 1402/1982 Islamabad*. Islamabad. Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1982). Pp. 18-26.
1578. Al-Qarni, Aaidh ibn Abdullah. "Prophet Muhammad's Asceticism and Humbleness (Zuhd)." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by

- Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da‘wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 56-68.
1579. Qasimi, Mohammad Ahmad, comp. *The Sublime Conduct of Nabi (Ash-Shama’il Al-Kubra)*. Translated by Abdur Rahman Ibn-e-Hafiz Hussain Kolia. Karachi: Zam Zam Publishers, 2008. 800p.
1580. Qazi, Raja Muhammad Sharif. *Muhammad (Peace be Upon Him): The Model of Excellence*. Translated into English by Riaz Hussain. Rawalpindi: Ferozsons, 1994. 497p.
1581. Qureshi, S. M. Moin. Muhammad (S.A.W.): An Apostle of Kindness and Mercy.” *Da‘wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 13:11 (2002): 15-17.
1582. Qureshi, Zafar Ali. “The Manners and Morals of Muhammad (PBUH).” in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da‘wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 116-135.
1583. Rafi, Muhammad Shahid and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh., comps. *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Islamabad: Da‘wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. 423p.
1584. Ramadan, Tariq. “Prophet Muhammad’s (PBUH) Teachings and Defeat of Rampant Immoral Values.” in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da‘wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 184-195.

1585. Al-Rikabi, Zeinul Abdeen. *Relationships of the Great Prophet Muhammad Presents His Brother Jesus to Mankind*. Ghainaa Publications, 2007. 111p.
1586. Sahib, Moulavi M. H. Babu. "The Principal Aspects of the Seerat of Muhammad (PBUH)." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 1. Pp. 13-16. [Study on personality of the Prophet]
1587. Salahi, Adil. "Compassion: The Most Prominent Characteristic of Muhammad (peace be on him)." *Insights* (Islamabad) 2:2-3 (2009): 5-32.
1588. Shakir, Imam Zaid. "The Ethical Standards of the Prophet Muhammad (PBUH)." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 219-231.
1589. Shariati, Ali. *The Visage of Mohammed*. Translated by A.A. Sachedin. Lahore: Loh-o-Qalam Publications, 1983. 93p.
1590. Shirazi, Imam Muhammad. "Policies of the Prophet (PBUH) at Times of Conflicts." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 241-252.
1591. Siraj Ad-din, Abu Bakr. "The Mercifulness of the Holy Prophet." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message*:

- International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan). Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 1. Pp. 101-104. [Study on the personality of the Prophet]*
1592. Thomson, William. "Muhammad—His Life and Person." *Muslim World* (Oxford) 34:2 (1944): 96-137.
1593. Upton, Charles. "Generosity and Hospitality of Holy Prophet." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 50-55.
1594. World Assembly of Muslim Youth. "Muhammad (PBUH): A Role Model for a New Millennium." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 9-15.
1595. Yahya, Harun. "The Exemplary Life of the Prophet (PBUH)." in *The Prophet of Excellent Moral Values: An Anthology*. Compiled by Muhammad Shahid Rafi and Hafiz Abdul Samad Shaikh. Islamabad: Da'wah Academy, IIU, [2012]. Pp. 16-32.
1596. Zafar-ul-Hasan, Syed. "The Noble Personality of the Prophet." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 11:2 (1965): 17-26.
1597. Al-Zarqa, Mustafa Ahmad. *Muhammad: The Perfect Model for Humanity*. Translated by Yaseen Ibrahim Al-Sheikh. Leicester: The Islamic Foundation, 1992. 35p.
1598. Zwemer, Samuel M. "The Character of Mohammed." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 1:4 (1911): 253-5.

### Prayers of the Prophet (ﷺ)

1599. Abdul Latif, Syed. "Prayers in Islam—Prayers of the Prophet." *Readings in Islam* (Kuala Lumpur) 5 (1979): 7-9.
1600. Al-Albaani, Shaikh Muhammad Nasir-ud-Deen. *The Prophet's Prayer: Sallallahu 'alaihi Wasa llam*. Translated by Usama ibn Suhaib Hassan. Suffolk: Al-Haneef Publications, 1993. 122p.
1601. Barakat, Soliman. "From the Tradition of the Prophet: Significance of the Prayer." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 39:5 (1967): 12-6.
1602. ———. "From the Tradition of the Prophet: The Prayer." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 39:6 (1967) pp. 14-6. 39:7 (1967) Pp. 14-6.
1603. ———. "From the Tradition of the Prophet: Selected Prayers of the Prophet." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 39:8 (1968) Pp. 12-6.
1604. Al-Essa, Waleed K. S. *Authentic Supplications of the Prophet*. Miami: Daar of Islamic Heritage, 1993. 132p.
1605. Farid, Abdul Hamid., comp. & tr. *Prayers of Muhammad*. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1986 315p. [Published also from Islamic Book Service, New Delhi in 2001]
1606. Al-Ghazali, Muhammad. *Remembrance and Prayer: The Way of the Prophet Muhammad*. Translated by Yusuf Talal De Lorenzo. Leicester: The Islamic Foundation, 1986. 232p.
1607. Gulen, M. Fethullah., comp. *Selected Prayers of Prophet Muhammad and Great Muslim Saints*. Translated by Ali Keeler. New Jersey: The Lights, 2006. 193p.

1608. Kandhlavi, Muhammad Idris. *Peace be upon Him: Books of Prayers Asking Allah's Blessing on the Holy Prophet Muhammad*. Lahore: El-Maktabat-el-Ilmiyyah, 1969. 30p.
1609. Kose, Ali. *A Prayer for all al-Jawshan al-Kabir: A Supplication of Prophet Muhammad*. New Jersey: The Light, 2006.
1610. Meier, F. "Die Segenssprechung über Mohammed im Bittgebet und in der Bitte." *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* (Stuttgart) 136 (1986): 364-401.
1611. Mughal, Munir Ahmad. "The Prayer of Every Supplicant is Listened to." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 12:6 (1966): 35-8. [Selected Hadith on the significance of prayer]
1612. Al-Mustaghanmi, Ahmad ibn Mustafa al-Alawi. *The Two Invocations: The Unique Name, The Prayer on the Prophet*. (Translated from Arabic). Norwich, UK: Diwan Press, 1980. 43p.
1613. Puente, C. de la. "The Prayer upon the Prophet Muhammad (tasliya): A Manifestation of Islamic Religiosity." *Medieval Encounters* (Leiden) 5:1 (1999): 121-129.
1614. Qureshi, Tanzim Raza. *Supplications of the Prophet Muhammad Sallallahu Alaihi Wasallam*. New Delhi: Islamic Wonders Bureau, 2001. 173p.
1615. Shafiq ur-Rahman, Syed. *The Prayer of Muhammad ṣallalāhu alaihi wa sallam: With Help of Authentic Narrations of the Prophet*. Mumbai: al-Darussalafiah, 2004. 226p.

1616. Sialkoti, M. Sadiq. *The Prophet's Way of Worship*. Translated from Urdu by M. Rafiq Khan. Varanasi, India: Idarat-ul-Buhoosil Islamia, Jamia Salafia, 1983. 166p.
1617. Unal, Ali. *Al-Jawshan Al-Kabir: A supplication of Prophet Muhammad*. Tughra Books, 2012. 186p.

### **Miracles of the Prophet (ﷺ)**

1618. Ahmad, Muhammad Inayat. *The Authenticated Miracles of Mohammad*. Lahore: 1890. 80p.
1619. Azimabadi, Badr., comp. *Three Hundred Authenticated Miracles of Muhammad (P.B.U.H.)*. Delhi: Adam Publishers & Distributors, 1993. 181p.
1620. Dehalvi, Ahmed Saeed. *The Miracles of the Prophet Muhammad (Sallal-Lahu-Alaihi-Wasallam)*. Translated by Mohammad Younus Qureshi. Lahore: Idara-e-Islamiyat, 1996. 245p.
1621. Gril, Denis. "Miracles." in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur'ān*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2003. Vol. 3. Pp. 392-399.
1622. Hashmi, Abdul Mun'im. *Miracles of the Prophets*. Karachi: Darul-Ishaat, 2004. 164p.
1623. Horovitz, J. "The Growth of the Mohammed Legend." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 10:1 (1920): 49-58. [Survey of the writings on miracles of the Prophet]
1624. Ibn Kathir (700-774 A.H.). *Miracles of the Holy Prophet*. Karachi: Darul-Ishaat, 2004. 184p.
1625. Khalifa, Rashad. *The Perpetual Miracle of Muhammad (peace be upon him)*. Karachi: 13p.



1626. Khan, Muhammad Muhsin. *Miracles of the Prophet Muhammad (peace be upon him)*. Lahore: Kazi Publications, 1979. 75p.
1627. Nasrin, Taiyaba. "The Miracles of the Prophet Muhammad: Views of the Modern Egyptian Sirah Writers." *Journal of the Institute of Islamic Studies (Aligarh)* 38 (2009): 53-67.
1628. Nursi, Bediuzzaman Said. *The Miracles of Muhammad: The Nineteenth Letter from the Risal-i-Nur Collection*. Peshawar: Darul Kutub Nizamia, 2001. 208p.
1629. ———. *The Miracles of Muhammad: The Testimony of History* [Translated from the Turkish by the staff of the Risale-i Nur Institute of America]. Berkeley, Calif.: The Institute, 1978. 224p.
1630. ———. *Prophet Muhammad and His Miracles*. New Jersey: The Light, 2006. 303p.
1631. ———. *Prophet Muhammad's (SAW) Miracles*. Lahore: Jahangi Book Depot, 2006. 153p.
1632. Qazi, M. A., comp. *Miracles of the Prophet Muhammad (PBUH)*. Lahore: Kazi Publications, 1976. 75p.
1633. Strauch, Sameh., tr. *Miracles of the Messenger*. Riyadh: Darusslam, 2003. 239p.
1634. Yakup, Adem. *Miracles of the Prophet Muhammad (SAW)*. London: Ta-Ha Publishers Ltd, 2006. 88p.

### **Homage (Na'at) to the Prophet (ṢAW)**

1635. Abd Al-Sattar. "In Praise of the Prophet Muḥammad." Translated by C. Shackle. in *Qasida Poetry in Islamic Asia and Africa. Volume Two: Eulogy's Bounty*,

- Meaning's Abundance: An Anthology*. Edited by S. Sperl & C. Shackle. Leiden: Brill, 1996. Pp. 298-301; 459-461.
1636. Abdur-Rahman Ibn Yusuf. *Salat & Salam: In Praise of Allah's Most Beloved*. California: White Thread Press, 2007. 110p.
1637. Anjum, A. R., tr. *Busairi's Poem of the Mantle: An Annotated Translation in Free Verse*. Lahore: Islamic Book Foundation, 1983. 141p.
1638. Arafat, Walid N. "Authenticity of the Poetry of the Sira with Special Reference to Hassan bin Thabit." in *Proceedings of the Twenty-Third International Congress of Orientalists*. Edited by Denis Sinor. London: The Royal Asiatic Society, 1954. Pp. 313-15.
1639. ———. "Early Critics of the Authenticity of the Poetry of the Sira." *School of Oriental and African Studies Bulletin* (Surrey) 21:3 (1958): 453-63.
1640. ———. "The Elegies of the Prophet in their Historical Perspective." *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society* 1 (1967): 15-21.
1641. ———. "Hassan b. Thabit, Diwan, Number 1: The Historical Background to a Composite Poem." *Journal of Semitic Studies* (Oxford) 15 (1970): 88-97.
1642. Arberry, Arthur J. "The Sira in Verse." in *Arabic and Islamic Studies in Honour of Hamilton A. R. Gibb*. Edited by George Makdisi. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Harvard University Press, 1965. Pp. 64-72.
1643. Asani, Ali S. Kamal Abdel-Malek; A. Schimmel. *Celebrating Muhammad: Images of the Prophet in*

- Popular Muslim Poetry*. Columbia: University of South Carolina Press, 1995. 125p.
1644. Azam, Ikram. *The Holy Prophet Muhammad (SAS!): His Ninety Nine Sacred Names*. Islamabad: The PFI and Margala Voices, 2000. 198p.
1645. Azzam, M. A. H. *A Critical Study of the Verse Content of the Sira of Ibn Hisham* [Doctoral thesis]. London: University of London, 1953.
1646. Bareilvi, Shafiq., comp. *Eulogies on Holy Prophet Muhammad (Selections from Armoghan-e-Naat)*. Karachi: Royal Book Company, 1987. 172p.
1647. Al-Busiri, Muhammad b. Said. "The Burda in Praise of the Prophet Muḥammad." Translated by S. Sperl. in *Qasida Poetry in Islamic Asia and Africa. Volume Two: Eulogy's Bounty, Meaning's Abundance: An Anthology*. Edited by S. Sperl & C.Shackle. Leiden: Brill, 1996. Pp. 388-411; 470-476. [Arabic text of Qaṣīda, with Facing English Translation.]
1648. ———. *Qaseedat al-Burdah (the mantle code)*. Translated into English by I. L. M. Muhammad Nilam. Colombo: 1971. 41p.
1649. Chaudhry, Mohammad Arshad. *Moments of Reverence: A Collection of Poems on Life and Teachings of Prophet Mohammad (May Allah's Blessing and peace be upon Him)*. Rawalpindi: Pap-Board Printer, 1993. 79p.
1650. Ḥaydar, Ghulam. "Munājāt in Praise of the Prophet Muḥammad." Translated by Ali S Asani. in *Qasida Poetry in Islamic Asia and Africa. Volume Two: Eulogy's Bounty, Meaning's Abundance: An*

- Anthology. Edited by S. Sperl & C.Shackle. Leiden: Brill, 1996. Pp. 302-305; 461.
1651. Javed, Muhammad Athar. *Peace Be Upon Him: Spiritual Rhymes*. Lahore: Al-Hamd Publications, 1992. 63p.
  1652. Jundrun, Saleemullah. *Na‘at: Need and Scope in English Curriculum in Pakistan*. Islamabad: National Book Foundation, 1999. 120p.
  1653. Jung, Nizamat. “A Prayer in the Prophet’s Shrine, Medina: A Poem.” *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad Deccan) 7:4 (1933) pp. 533-535., *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 9:10 (1957): 41-4.
  1654. ———. “The Way to Medina.” *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 10:3 (1958): 59-62.
  1655. Khan, M. A. Mu‘id. “Critical Study of the Poetry of the Prophet’s Time and its Authenticity as the Source of Sira.” *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 38:4 (1964): 249-287.
  1656. ———. “Life of the Prophet at Mecca as Reflected in Contemporary Poetry.” *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 42:2 (1968): 75-91.
  1657. Khan, Mir Hasan Ali. “In Praise of the Prophet Muḥammad.” Translated by Ali S Asani. in *Qasida Poetry in Islamic Asia and Africa. Volume Two: Eulogy’s Bounty, Meaning’s Abundance: An Anthology*. Edited by S. Sperl & C.Shackle. Leiden: Brill, 1996. Pp. 306-309; 461-462.
  1658. Knappert, J. “Wilada Nabii: A Praise Poem on the Prophet Mohammed.” *Afrika und Ubersee* (Berlin) 50 (1967): 34-40.

1659. Muhaiyaddeen, M. R. Bawa. *A Song of Muhammad*. Philadelphia: Pennsylvania: The Fellowship Press, 1996. 296p.
1660. Naqvi, Jamil. *Lyric Homage to the Last of Prophets Hadrat Mohamammad (PBUH)*. Karachi: Royal Book Company, 1987. 124p.
1661. Nur-ul-Hasan, S. "Sahifa-i-Nat-i-Muhammadi of Zia-ud-Din Barani." *Medieval India Quarterly* 3-4 (1954): 100-6.
1662. Paret, Rudi. "Die Legende von der Verleihung des Prophetenmantels (Burda) an Kab ibn Zuhair." *Der Islam* (Berlin) 17:1(1928): 9-14.
1663. Qadiri. Muhammad Riaz. *Qasidah Burdah Sharif*. Gujranwala: Abbasi Publications, 2002. 110p.
1664. Qazi, Elsa. "The Torch." *The Voice of Islam* (Karachi) 17:10 (1969): 644-650. [Na'at]
1665. Ritter, Hellmut. "Muhammedanische Haresiographien." *Der Islam* (Berlin) 18:1 (1930): 34-55.
1666. Saeed, Q. M. "The Sun of Mustafa's Prophethood." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 11:2 (1965) P. 61. [Poem ]
1667. Shakeel, Hadia Dajani. "Some Comments on Two Poems Titled al-Burda by Kab ibn Zuhayr and al-Busiri." *Hamdard Islamicus* (Karachi) 7:3 (1984): 21-37.
1668. Stetkevych, Suzanne Pinckney. *The Mantle Odes: Arabic Praise Poems to the Prophet Muḥammad*. Boomington: Indiana University Press, 2010. 306p.
1669. Tawfiq, Muhammad Amin. "Poetry in the Sira of the Prophet." *The Islamic Quarterly* (London) 40:4 (1996): 258-65.

1670. ———. "Poetry in the Sira: Biographical Work on the Prophet." *Mujallat al-Azhar* (Cairo) 47:7 (1975): 11-16.

### **Blasphemy**

1671. Hämeen-Anttila, J. "Qur. 53:19, the Prophetic Experience and the "Satanic Verses" - a Reconsideration." *Acta Orientalia* (Copenhagen) 58 (1997): 24-234.
1672. Masood, Alauddin. "The Blasphemy Law." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 11:7 (2000): 17-23.
1673. ———. "Blasphemy Law & the Minorities." *Da'wah Highlights* (Islamabad) 15:12 (2004): 35-40.
1674. Qureshy, Muhammad Ismail. *Muhammad: The Messenger of God and the Law of Blasphemy in Islam and the West*. Lahore: Nuqoosh, 2008. 263p.
1675. Wiederhold, L. "Blasphemy against the Prophet Muhammad and his Companions (sabb al-Rasul, sabb al-Sahabah): The Introduction of the Topic into Shafi'i Legal Literature and its Relevance for Legal Practice under Mamluk Rule." *Journal of Semitic Studies* (Oxford) 42:1 (1997): 39-70.

### **Farewell Pilgrimage (*Hijjat al-wada*)**

1676. Adang, Camilla. "The Prophet's Farewell Pilgrimage (*Hijjat al-wada*): The True Story, According to Ibn Ḥazm." *Jerusalem Studies in Arabic and Islam* (Jerusalem) 30 (2005): 112-153.
1677. Bell, Richard. "Muhammad's Pilgrimage Proclamation." *The Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland* 2 (1937): 233-244.

1678. Ka'bah, Rifyal. "The Ummah Negligence of the Hajjatu-ul-Wada Principles." in *Universality of the Holy Prophet's Message: International Seerat Conference (12-13 Rabi al-Awwal, 1406 A.H. November 26-27, 1985 Islamabad, Pakistan)*. Islamabad: Ministry of Religious Affairs, (1985). Vol. 1. Pp. 45-50.
1679. El-Naggar, Anas Moustafa. "The Farewell Pilgrimage." *Al-Azhar Magazine* (Cairo) 59:6 (1987): 859-862.
1680. Stewart, Devin J. "Farewell Pilgrimage." in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur'ān*. Edited by Leiden: Brill, 2002. Vol. 2. Pp. 178-180.
1681. Wheeler, Brannon. "Gift of the Body in Islam: The Prophet Muhammad's Camel Sacrifice and Distribution of Hair and Nails at his Farewell Pilgrimage." *Nvmen* (Leiden) 57 (2010): 341-388.

### **Death of the Prophet (ﷺ)**

1682. Abul Hassan, Shah. "Death of the Holy Prophet Muhammad." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 4:2 (1952): 55-8.
1683. Barakat, Soliman. "From the Tradition of the Prophet: Tell the Merits of Your Dead." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 39:1 (1967): 14-16.
1684. Goldziher, Ignac. "Über die Eulogien der Muhammedaner." *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenlandischen Gesellschaft* 50 (1896): 97-128.
1685. Imran, M. *The Reality of this World in the Eyes of Holy Prophet Muhammad*. Lahore: Islamic Book Centre, 1976. 70p.

1686. Kohlberg, Etan. "Western Accounts of the Death of the Prophet Muḥammad." In *L'Orient Dans l'Histoire Religieuse de l'Europe: l'Invention des Origines*. Edited by Mohammad Ali Amir-Moezzi & John Scheid. Turnhout: Brepols, 2000. Pp. 165-195.
1687. O'Shaughnessy, Thomas. *Muhammad's Thoughts on Death: A Thematic Study of the Qur'ānic Data*. Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1969.
1688. Shoemaker, Stephen J. *Death of a Prophet: The End of Muhammad's Life and the Beginnings of Islam*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 2012. 408p.

### **Family of the Prophet (ṢAW)**

1689. Abbasi, S. M. Madni. *Family of the Holy Prophet (S.A.W)*. New Delhi: Adam Publishers and Distributors, 1987. 209p. [Karachi: International Islamic Publishers, 1983]
1690. "Abdullah b. 'Abbas." in *Educational Encyclopedia of Islam*. Syed Iqbal Zaheer. Bangalore: east west educational tools, 2010. Vol. 1. Pp. 81-84. [Cousin of Prophet Muhammad]
1691. "Ahl al-Bayt." in *Educational Encyclopedia of Islam*. Syed Iqbal Zaheer. Bangalore: east west educational tools, 2010. Vol. 1. Pp. 183-1845. [Family of Prophet Muhammad]
1692. "Ali b. Abi Talib." in *Educational Encyclopedia of Islam*. Syed Iqbal Zaheer. Bangalore: east west educational tools, 2010. Vol. 1. Pp. 199-219.



1693. Ali, Seyyedna. *[Ali] ibn Abi Talib. Nahjul Balagha: Sermons, Letters and Sayings [of Hazrat Ali]*. Translated by Mohammed Askari Jafrey; with an Introduction by Sheikh Hassan Saeed. Tehran: Chehel Sotoon Library and Theological School, 1977. 78 + 300p. [A reprint of the 1960 edition].
1694. ———. *A Selection from Nahjul Balagha*. Translated by Ali A. Behzadnia and Salwa Denny. 2nd ed. Houston: Free Islamic Literatures, Inc, 1978. 25 + 22p.
1695. Asani, Ali S. "Ali b. Abi Talib." in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur'ān*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2001. Vol. 1. Pp. 62-63.
1696. Askari, Sayyid Mortadha. *The Role of Ahlul Bait (A.S.) in Preserving the Teachings of Islam*. Translated by Sayyid M. Alavi and Sayyid N. Al-Askari. 2nd ed. Tehran: Islamic Thought Foundation, 1995.
1697. Al-Aswar, A. Muhammad. "Aly ibn Abi Taleb." *Mujallatul Azhar* (Cairo) 47:5 (1975): 13-16.
1698. Buhl, F. P. William. "Abd al-Muttalib." in *Shorter Encyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. Pp. 7-8. [Prophet's grandfather]
1699. ———. "Abd Allah b. al-Abbas." in *Shorter Encyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. p.4. [Cousin of the Prophet]
1700. ———. "Abu Talib." in *Shorter Encyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. P. 12. [Uncle of the Prophet]

1701. ———. "Al-Abbas." in *Shorter Eencyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. P. 1. [Uncle of the Prophet]
1702. Campbell, Charles I., tr. *Excellent Sayings of Muhammad and Ali*. New York: Khaneghah and Maktaba of Maleknia Naser Ali Shah, 1978. 96p.  
[Translation of selected Ahadith, and sayings from Nahl al-Fasahat and Nahj al-Balagha of Seyyedna Ali Ibn Abi Talib]
1703. Chirri, Mohamad Jawad. *The Brother of the Prophet Mohammad (the Imam Ali): A Reconstruction of Islamic History and an Extensive Research of the Shi-ite School of Thought*. Detroit, MI: Islamic Center of Detroit, 1979. 2v.
1704. Damme, M. van. "Het Kalifaat van Ali volgens Dinawari." *Orientalia Gandensia* 1 (1964): 187-202.
1705. Donner, F. M. "The Death of Abū Ṭālib." in *Love & Death in the Ancient Near East: Essays in Honor of M. H. Pope*. Edited by J. H. Marks & R. M. Good. Guilford (USA): Four Quarters, 1987. Pp. 237-245.
1706. Enver, Khurshid Ahmad. *Ali*. 8th ed. Lahore: New Crescent Publishers, 1962. 72p.
1707. Hasan, S. M. Waris. "Essays on Life and Times of Ali ibn Abi Talib: Intellectual Heritage: Jurisprudence." *Al-Serat* (London) 2:1 (1976): 12-19.
1708. ———. "Essays on Life and Times of Ali ibn Abi Talib: Islamic Jurisprudence: Sunna." *Al-Serat* (London) 2:3 (1976): 7-13.

1709. Huart, C. "Ali b. Abi Talib." in *Shorter Eencyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. Pp. 30-32.
1710. Hussain, S. Mehdi. *La Legitimite de Ali ibn Abi Talib au Califat* (Doctoral thesis). Marseille, France: Universite de Provence-Aix-Marseille, 1977. 361p.
1711. Hussein, K. Shakir. *Le Califat de Ali ibn Abi Talib* (Doctoral thesis). Marseille, France: Universite de Provence d'Aix-Marseille, 1978. 322p.
1712. Kattani, Sulayman. *Imam Ali: Source of Light, Wisdom and Might*. Translated from the Arabic by I. K. A Howard. London: The Muhammadi Trust of Great Britain and Northern Ireland, 1983. 148p.
1713. Khaalid, Khaalid Muhammad & Eliwa, Abdel-Hamid. *Men & Women around the Messenger*. New Delhi: Millat Book Centre, 2006. 549 + 154p.
1714. ———. *Women around the Messenger*. New Delhi: Millat Book Centre. 128p. [Includes mothers of the Prophets and wives of the Muhammad (SAW)]
1715. Khalidi, A.Q.M. Noorul Alam. *The Luminaries of Islam: A Brief History of the Founder of Islam, the Members of his Family, and his Companions*. Calcutta: The Author, 1918. 74.
1716. Khan, Muhammad Akbar. *Ali as an Amir*. Lahore: Ferozsons, 1963. 44p.
1717. Khatab, Amal. *Ali ibn Abi Talib*. London, UK: Ta-Ha Publishers, 1996. 36p.
1718. Lalljee, Yousuf N., comp. *Ali the Magnificent*. Bombay: Yousuf N. Lalljee, [1980-?]. 280p.

1719. Lammens, Henri. "Hamza." in *Shorter Eencyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. Pp. 131. [Uncle of the Prophet]
1720. ———. "A Propos de Ali ibn Abi Talib." *Melanges de l'Universite Saint-Joseph* (Beirut) 7 (1921): 311-20.
1721. Laoust, H. "Le Role de Ali dans la Sira Chiite." *Revue des Etudes Islamiques* 30:1 (1962): 7-26.
1722. Leemhuis, Frederik. "Hamza b. 'Abd al-Muttalib." in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur'ān*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2002. Vol. 2. Pp. 400-401.
1723. Lewis, B. "Alids." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 1. [Descendants of 'Ali B. Abī Ṭālib]
1724. Massignon, Louis. *La Mubahala de Medina et l'Hyperdulie de Fatima*. Paris: G.-P. Maisonneuve, 1955. 35p.
1725. Mohyuddin, Ata. *Ali: the Superman*. Lahore: The Author, 1964. 476p.
1726. Peermahomed Ebrahim Trust, Karachi. *Biography of Hazrat Ali*. Karachi: The Trust, 1975. 249p.
1727. Petersen, Erling L. *Ali and Muawiyah in Early Arabic Tradition: Studies on the Genesis and Growth of Islamic Historical Writing until the End of the Ninth Century*. Translated by P. L. Christensen. Copenhagen: Munksgaard, 1964. 203p.
1728. ———. "Studies on the Historiography of Ali-Muawiyah Conflict." *Acta Orientalia* (Copenhagen) 27 (1963): 83-118.

1729. Razi, Muhammad. *Prophet's Relatives*. New Delhi: Anmol Publications, 2009. 316p.
1730. Rice, W. A. "Ali in Shiah Tradition." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 4:1 (1914): 27-44.
1731. Rogerson, Barnaby. *The Heirs of the Prophet Muhammad and the Roots of the Sunni-Shia Schism*. London: Little, Brown, 2006.
1732. Salmin, Muhammad Ali., tr. "Sayings of Hadrat Ali." *Al-Serat* (London) 7:2 (1981): 24-8.
1733. Sarasin, W. *Das Bild Alis bet den Historikern der Sunna* [Doctoral thesis]. Basel: University of Basel, 1907.
1734. Shadani, Kaukab., ed. and tr. *Selected Judgements of Hazrat Ali*. 2nd ed. Karachi: Peermahomed Ebrahim Trust, 1975. 194p.
1735. Takim, Liyakat N. *The Heirs of the Prophet: Charisma and Religious Authority in Shiite Islam*. Albany, N.Y.: State University of New York Press, 2006.
1736. Thariani, Sabir. *Study on the Life of Abu Talib*. 2nd ed. Karachi: Peermahomed Ebrahim Trust, 1975. 159p.
1737. Vaglieri, L. Veccia. "Ali B. Abi Ṭālib." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 1. Pp. 381-386.
1738. Varisco, D. M. "Metaphors and Sacred History: The Genealogy of Muhammad and the Arab Tribe." *Anthropological Quarterly* (Washington) 68:3 (1995): 139-156.

1739. Watt, W. Montgomery. "Abd Allāh b. 'Abd al-Muṭṭlib." in *Encyclopedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1979. Vol. 1. P. 42.
1740. Wensinck, Arent Jan. "Al-Zubair b. al-Awwam." in *Shorter Encyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. [Cousin of the Prophet and a nephew of Seyyedah Khadija].
1741. Zwemer, Samuel M. "The Sword of Mohammed and Ali." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 21:2 (1931): 109-21.

#### **Parents of the Prophet (ṢAW)**

1742. "Abdullah b. 'Abd al-Muttalib." in *Educational Encyclopedia of Islam*. Syed Iqbal Zaheer. Bangalore: east west educational tools, 2010. Vol. 1, P. 84. [Father of Prophet Muhammad]
1743. Hussain, Riaz, 1938-. *Abdullah: Father of the Holy Prophet Muhammad*. Lahore: Islamic Publications, 1979. 79p.
1744. Lecker, M. "The Death of the Prophet Muḥammad's Father: Did Wāqidī Invent some of the Evidence?." *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* (Stuttgart) 145:1 (1995): 9-27.
1745. Watt, W. Montgomery. "Āmina." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 1. P. 438. [Mother of of Muhammad (SAW)]

#### **Wives of the Prophet (ṢAW)**

1746. Abbott, Nabia. *Ā'isha: The Beloved of Mohammad*. Chicago: The University of Chicago Press, 1942. 230p. [Reprint: Saqi Books, London 1998]

1747. Ahmad, M. Aftabuddin. "The Prophet's Marriage." *Islamic Review* ((London) 30:10 (1942): 342-55.
1748. Ahmad, Shamsuddin. "Life History of Hazrat 'Ā'yeshā Siddiqā." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 4:1 (1952): 29-36.
1749. Aisha 'Abd ar-Rahman. *The Wives of the Prophet*. Translation from the Arabic with Introduction by Matti Moosa and Nicholas Ranson. Lahore: Sheikh Muhammad Ashraf, 1971. 248p.
1750. "'Ā'isha bt. Abī Bakr." in *Encyclopedia of Canonical Ḥadīth*. G. H. A. Juynboll. Leiden: Brill, 2007. Pp. 73-75.
1751. Ali, Syed Wizarat. *The Holy Mothers: Short Biographies of the Wives of the Prophet*. Delhi: Qaisar Hind Press, [1930-?].
1752. Ansari, G. "The Prophet's Marriage to Zainab." *Basheer* 4:3-4 (1976): 8-16.
1753. Ashraf, Syed Ali. "The 'Mothers of the Believers': Stereotypes of the Prophet Muhammad's Wives." in *Female Stereotypes in Religious Traditions*. Edited by R. Kloppenborg & W.J.Hanegraaff. Leiden: Brill, 1995. Pp. 89-107.
1754. Bint al-Shati. *The Wives of the Prophet*. Translation with introduction by Matti Moosa and D.Nicholas Ranson. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1971.
1755. Bosworth, C. E. "Zaynab Bt. Djahsh." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 11. Pp. 484-5. [Wife of Muhammad (SAW)]

1756. Buhl, F. P. William. "Khadidja." in *Shorter Eencyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. Pp. 231-2. [Wife of the Prophet]
1757. ———. "Maimuna." in *Shorter Eencyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. p.315. [Last wife of Prophet]
1758. Debas, Faridah Mas'ood. *The Wives of the Prophet Muhammad (Blessing and Peace be Upon Him)*. Rev. by Sameh Strauch. Riyadh: International Islamic Publishing House, 2006. 208p.
1759. Elkadi, Ahmed. "Muhammad as a Family Man." *Al-Ittihad* (Plainfield, Indiana) 19:1 (1982): 49-61. [Prophet's family life]
1760. Al-Hady, Muhammad. "Lies about 'Ā'isha, Mother of the Believers." *Minbar al-Islam* (Cairo) 4:1 (1964): 25-7.
1761. Al-Hawfy, Ahmad Muhammad. *Why the Prophet Muhammad Married More than One*. Translated by Ahmad Ibrahim el-Orfaly. Cairo: Supreme Council of Islamic Affairs, 1976. 57p.
1762. "The Holy Prophet and the Mothers of the Faithful." in *Women in the Qur'an*. M. Iqbal. Lahore: Aziz Publishers, 1985. Pp. 182-206. [Study wives of the Prophet]
1763. Hubaiti, 'Abdul Kadir. "The Prophet and the Mothers of the Faithful." *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 7:1 (1979): 32-35.
1764. Hussain, Fida. *Wives of the Prophet*. Lahore: Sh. Muhammad Ashraf, 1983. 186p.



1765. Jurji, Edward J. "Khadijah: Mohammed's First Wife." *The Muslim World* (Oxford) 26:2 (1936): 197-9.
1766. Kahn, Tamam. *Untold: A History of the Wives of Prophet Muhammad*. New York: Monkfish Book Publishing Company, 2010. 172p.
1767. Khan, Muhammad Zafrulla. *The Prophet at Home*. London: The London Mosque, 1970. 81p. [Family life of the Prophet]
1768. Kister, M.J. "The Sons of Khadja." in *The Life of Muḥammad*. Edited by Uri Rubin. Aldershot: Ashgate, 1998. Pp. 57-93.
1769. Malik, Fida Hussain. *Wives of the Prophet*. Lahore: Sheikh Muhammad Ashraf, 1966. 352p.
1770. Masud-ul-Hasan. *Hazrat Khadija*. Lahore: Ferozsons; 1976. 68p.
1771. Nadwi, Sulaiman. "Sayyida 'Ā'isha Siddiqā." Translated from Urdu by S. Iqbal Zaheer. *Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-Islami* (Makkah al-Mukarramah) 3:6 (1976): 52-55.
1772. Roded, Ruth. "Bint al-Shati's Wives of the Prophet: Feminist or Feminine?" *British Journal of Middle Eastern Studies* (Abingdon) 33:1(2006): 51-66.
1773. Rubin, Uri. "Hafsa." in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur'ān*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2002. Vol. 2. Pp. 397-398.
1774. Samadi, S. B. "The Contribution of 'Ā'ishah bint Abu Bakr [The Beloved Wife of the Prophet of Islam] to the Cause of Learning." *Islamic Literature* (Lahore) 10:6 (1958): 19-29.

1775. Seligsohn, M. “‘Ā’isha.” in *Shorter Eencyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. Pp. 25-6.
1776. Al-Shammari, Ghazi. *The Prophet Muhammad: The Best of All Husbands*. Translated by Najwa Jaffer. Riyadh: International Islamic Publishing House, 2009. 96p.
1777. Spellberg, Denise A. “‘Ā’isha bint Abi Bakr.” in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur’ān*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2001. Vol. 1. Pp. 55-60.
1778. ———. “As-Sayyida ‘Ā’isha bint Abi Bakr: Final Report.” *American Research Center in Egypt Newsletter* (Atlanta) 133 (1986): 7-10.
1779. Stowasser, Barbara Freyer. “Khadija.” in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur’ān*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2003. Vol. 3. Pp. 80-81.
1780. ———. “Wives of the Prophet.” in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur’ān*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2006. v. 5. Pp. 506-521.
1781. Thani, Hafiz Muhammad. *The Marital Life of Allah’s Messenger*. Karachi: Darul Ishaat, 2004. 211p.
1782. Vacca, V. “Safiya.” in *Shorter Eencyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. Pp. 487-8.
1783. ———. “Sawda bint Zama.” in *Shorter Eencyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. Pp. 503-4.
1784. ———. “Sawda Bt. Zama.” in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 9. Pp. 89-90. [Wife of Muhammad (SAW)]

1785. ———. "Zainab bint Jahsh." in *Shorter Encyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. P. 653.
1786. Vaglieri, L. Veccia. "Ḥafṣa." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 3. Pp. 63-5. [Wife of Muhammad (SAW)]
1787. Watt, W. Montgomery. "Ā'isha Bint Abi Bakr." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 1. Pp. 307-308.
1788. ———. "Khadidja." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 4. Pp. 898-899.
1789. Zain, Syed Abu Zafar. *The Prophet of Islam: The Ideal Husband*. Lahore: Kazi Publications, 1981. 61p.

### **Children of the Prophet (SAW)**

1790. Ashiq Elahi, M. *The Daughters of the Holy Prophet ṣallallāhu 'alaihi wa sallam*. New Delhi: Idara Isha'at-e-Diniyat, 2005. 77p.
1791. "Biographie de Fatima az-Zahra." *Aux Sources de la Sagesse* 5/18 (1998): 109-118.
1792. Buhl, G. "Umm Kulthūm." in *Shorter Encyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. P. 601. [Daughter of the Prophet]
1793. Buhl, Fr. "Umm Kulthūm." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 10. P. 855. [Daughter of Muhammad (SAW)]
1794. Clohessy, Christopher Paul. *Fatima, Daughter of Muhammad*. Piscataway, NJ: Gorgias Press, 2009. 259p.

1795. Lammens, Henri. "Fatima." in *Shorter Eencyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. Pp. 101-2. [Daughter of the Prophet]
1796. Margoliouth, David S. "The Last Days of Fatimah, Daughter of the Prophet." in *Melanges Hartwig Derenbourg (1844-1908), Recueil de Travaux d'Erudition dedies a la Memoire d'Hartwig Derenbourg par ses Amis et ses Eleves*. Paris: Ernest Leroux, 1909. Pp. 279-86.
1797. McAuliffe, Jane Dammen. "Fatima." in *Encyclopaedia of the Qur'ān*. Edited by Jane Dammen McAuliffe. Leiden: Brill, 2002. Vol. 2. Pp. 192-194.
1798. Salmin, Muhammad Ali. *Fatima: The Body of the Light, Daughter of the Holy Prophet Muhammad*. Bombay: The Author, 1939. 283p.
1799. Vacca, V. "Zainab bint Muhammad." in *Shorter Eencyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. P. 653.
1800. ———. "Zaynab Bt. Muhammad." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 11. P. 85. [Daughter of Muhammad (SAW)]
1801. Vaglieri, L. Veccia. "Fātima." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 2. Pp. 841-50. [Daughter of Muhammad (SAW)]
1802. Watt, W. Montgomrey. "Rukayya." in *The Encyclopaedia of Islam*. New Edition. Leiden: Brill, 1960-2009. Vol. 8. Pp. 594-5. [Daughter of Muhammad (SAW)]

1803. Wensinck, Arent Jan. "Rukaiya." in *Shorter Encyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. Pp. 476-7. [Daughter of the Prophet]

### **Muḥammad (ṢAW)'s Biographers**

1804. Fischer, August. *Biographien von Gewährsmannern des Ibn Ishaq Hauptsachlich aus al-Dahabi*. Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1890. 116p
1805. ———. "Zu pp. V-VII meiner Biographien von Gewährsmannern des Ibn Ishaq." *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenlandischen Gesellschaft* 46 (1892): 148.
1806. Guillaume, Alfred. "A Note on the Sira of Ibn Ishaq." *SOASB* 18:1 (1956): 1-4.
1807. Hamidullah, Muhammad. "Muhammad ibn Ishaq: The Biographer of the Holy Prophet." *Journal of the Pakistan Historical Society* (Karachi) 15:2 (1967): 77-100.
1808. Hinds, Martin. "Maghāzī" and "Sira" in Early Islamic Scholarship." in *The Life of Muḥammad*. Edited by Uri Rubin. Aldershot: Ashgate, 1998. Pp. 1-11.
1809. Idris, H. R. "Reflexions sur Ibn Ishaq." *Studia Islamica* (Paris) 17:1 (1962): 23-35.
1810. Jones, J. M. B. "Ibn Ishāq and al-Wāqidī: the Dream of Atika and Raid to Nakhla in Relation to the Charge of Plagiarism." in *The Life of Muḥammad*. Edited by Uri Rubin. Aldershot: Ashgate, 1998. Pp. 11-21.
1811. ———. "Ibn Ishāq and al-Wāqidī—The Dream of Atika and the Raid to Nakhla in Relation to the

- Charge of Plagiarism.” *School of Oriental and African Studies Bulletin* (Surrey) 22:1 (1959): 41-51.
1812. Lecker, Michael. “Wāqidī’s Account on the Status of the Jews of Medina: A Study of a Combined Report.” in *The Life of Muḥammad*. Edited by Uri Rubin. Aldershot: Ashgate, 1998. Pp. 23-40.
1813. “Muhammad Ibn Ishaq.” in *Encyclopedia of Canonical Ḥadīth*. G. H. A. Juynboll. Leiden: Brill, 2007. Pp. 419-423.
1814. Nadvi, Syed Salman. “Muhammad Ibn Umar Al-Waqidi.” *Al-Seerah International* (Karachi) 13 (2005): 3-16.
1815. Paret, Rudi. “Al-Tabari.” in *Shorter Eencyclopaedia of Islam*. Edited by H. A. R. Gibb and J. H. Kramers. Leiden: Brill, 1953. Pp. 556-7.
1816. Robson, James. “Ibn Ishaq’s Use of the Isnad.” *Bulletin of the John Rylands Library* (Manchester) 38 (1956): 449-65.
1817. ———. “Ibn Ishak in Isnad Kullanisi.” *İlahiyat Fakultesi Dergisi* (Ankara) 9 (1962): 117-26.
1818. Schacht, Joseph. “Une Citation de l’Evangile de St. Jean dans la Sira d’Ibn Ishaq.” *Al-Andalus* (Cadiz) 16:2 (1951) Pp. 489-90.
1819. Sellheim, Rudolf. “Prophet, Chalif und Geschichte—Die Muhammed-Biographie des Ibn Ishaq.” *Orient* 18-19:1 (1967): 33-91.
1820. Serjeant, R. B. “Professor Alfred Guillaume’s Translation of the Sirah.” *School of Oriental and African Studies Bulletin* (Surrey) 21:1 (1958): 1-14.

1821. Sharafuddin, S. "The Hijrah: A Chapter from Ibn Hisham." *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 9:1 (1935): 39-57.
1822. ———. "Pages from Ibn Hisham." *Islamic Culture* (Hyderabad, Deccan) 11:1 (1937): 125-37.
1823. Watt, W. Montgomery. "The Materials Used by Ibn Ishaq." in *Historians of the Middle East*. Edited by Bernard Lewis and P. M. Holt. London OUP, 1962. Pp. 24-34.
1824. ———. "The Reliability of Ibn Ishaq's Sources." in *La Vie du Prophete Mahomet—Colloque de Strasbourg, October 1980*. Paris: Presses Universitaires de France, 1983. Pp. 31-44.
1825. Wustenfelf, Ferdinand. "Über das Kitab al-Tabakat al-Kabir vom Sekretar des Wakidi." *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenlandischen Gesellschaft* 4:2 (1850): 187-97.

## Journals Surveyed

<i>Acta Orientalia</i>	<i>Basheer</i>
<i>Al-Adwa</i>	<i>Bibliotheca Orientalis</i>
<i>Afrika und Übersee</i>	<i>Bijdragen Tot de Taal-, Land- en Volkenkunde</i>
<i>American Journal of Islamic Social Sciences</i>	<i>Boletín de la Asociación Española de Orientalistas</i>
<i>American Journal of Semitic Languages and Literatures</i>	<i>British Journal of Middle Eastern Studies</i>
<i>American Research Center in Egypt Newsletter</i>	<i>British Medical Journal</i>
<i>Al-Andalus</i>	<i>Bulletin d Etudes Orientales</i>
<i>Annali della Facoltà di Lingue e Letterature Straniere di Cà Foscari</i>	<i>Bulletin of the John Rylands Library</i>
<i>Anthropological Quarterly</i>	<i>Bulletin of the Institute of Islamic Studies</i>
<i>Arab Review</i>	<i>Calcutta Review</i>
<i>Arabica</i>	<i>Comparative Literature</i>
<i>Arabica –Revue d Etudes Arabes</i>	<i>Comptes Rendus du Groupe Linguistique d’Etudes Chamito-Semitique</i>
<i>Archaeoastronomy</i>	<i>The Concept</i>
<i>Asiatische Studien</i>	<i>Daedalus</i>
<i>Aux Sources de la Sagesse</i>	<i>Da‘wah Highlights</i>
<i>Al-Azhar Magazine</i>	<i>Der Islam</i>
<i>Badr Islamic Journal</i>	



- |  |   |
|--|---|
| <i>Deutsches Dante-Jahrbuch</i>  | <i>Islam et Sociétés au Sud du Sahara</i>                         |
| <i>East and West</i>   | <i>Islām: Storia e Civiltà</i>                                    |
| <i>Eastern Anthropologist</i>  | <i>Islamic Culture</i>  |
| <i>Encounters: Journal of Inter-Cultural Perspectives</i>                    | <i>Islamic Horizons</i>   |
| <i>English Language Notes</i>  | <i>Islamic Literature</i>   |
| <i>The Fragrance of the East</i>   | <i>Islamic Order</i>  |
| <i>Hamdard Islamicus</i>   | <i>Islamic Quarterly</i>  |
| <i>Harvard Theological Review</i>  | <i>Islamic Review</i>   |
| <i>Horizons Maghrebins</i>   | <i>Islamic Studies</i>  |
| <i>Ilahiyat Fakültesi Dergisi</i>  | <i>Islamochristiana</i>   |
| <i>Al-Ilm</i>  | <i>Israel Oriental Studies</i>                                    |
| <i>Insights</i>  | <i>Al-Ittihad</i>   |
| <i>Insight Islamicus: An Annual Journal of Studies and Research in Islam</i> | <i>JAMES: Annals of Japan Association for Middle East Studies</i> |
| <i>International Journal of Middle East Studies</i>                          | <i>Jerusalem Studies in Arabic and Islam</i>                      |
| <i>Iqbal</i>   | <i>Jewish Quarterly Review</i>                                    |
| <i>Iqbal Review</i>  | <i>Journal Asiatique</i>  |
| <i>Irfan: Conocimiento, Pensamiento y Vida del Islam</i>                     | <i>Journal of the American Oriental Society</i>                   |
| <i>ISIM Newsletter</i>   | <i>Journal of the Christian Education Movement</i>                |
| <i>Islam Islam and Christian-Muslim Relations</i>                            | <i>Journal of Islamic Economics</i>                               |
| <i>Islam and the Modern Age</i>  | <i>Journal of Islamic Studies</i>                                 |
|  | <i>Journal of Qur'anic Studies</i>                                |

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| <i>Journal of Semitic Studies</i>                              | <i>Modern Language Review</i>                 |
| <i>Journal of the Economic &amp;<br/>History of the Orient</i> | <i>Modern Philology</i>                       |
| <i>Journal of the Institute of<br/>Islamic Studies</i>         | <i>Le Monde Oriental</i>                      |
| <i>Journal of the Islamic Medical<br/>Association</i>          | <i>Mujallatul Azhar</i>                       |
| <i>Journal of the Muhyiddin Ibn<br/>‘Arabi Society</i>         | <i>Muqarnas</i>                               |
| <i>Journal of the Royal Asiatic<br/>Society</i>                | <i>Muslim Education Quarterly</i>             |
| <i>Journal of Near Eastern Studies</i>                         | <i>The Muslim World</i>                       |
| <i>Journal of the Pakistan<br/>Historical Society</i>          | <i>The Muslim World League<br/>Journal</i>    |
| <i>Journal of Turkish Studies</i>                              | <i>Al-Mushir</i>                              |
| <i>Journal Rabetat al-Alam al-<br/>Islami</i>                  | <i>Nederlands Theologisch<br/>Tijdschrift</i> |
| <i>Judaica</i>   | <i>North American Review</i>                  |
| <i>Al-Machriq</i>  | <i>Nymen</i>                                  |
| <i>Markaz</i>  | <i>Oriens</i>                                 |
| <i>Medieval Encounters</i>                                     | <i>Oriens Christianus</i>                     |
| <i>Medieval India Quarterly</i>                                | <i>Orient</i>                                 |
| <i>Melanges de l’Universite Saint-<br/>Joseph</i>              | <i>Orientalia Gandensia</i>                   |
| <i>Middle Eastern Studies</i>                                  | <i>Orientalia Suecana</i>                     |
| <i>Minbar al-Islam</i>   | <i>Orientalistische<br/>Literaturzeitung</i>  |
| <i>Mitteilungen des Instituts für<br/>Orientforschung</i>      | <i>Past and Present</i>                       |
|  | <i>Poetics Today</i>                          |
|  | <i>Al-Qalam</i>                               |
|  | <i>Al-Qantara</i>                             |

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| <p><i>Al-Qanṭara: Revista de<br/>Estudios Árabes</i></p> <p><i>Qur'ānic Horizons</i></p> <p><i>The Religious Magazine</i></p> <p><i>Renaissance</i></p> <p><i>Recherche de Science Religieuse</i></p> <p><i>Reve des Etudes Islamiques</i></p> <p><i>Review of Religions</i></p> <p><i>Revue Africaine</i></p> <p><i>Rivista degli Studi Orientali</i></p> <p><i>Rivista Storica Italiana</i></p> <p><i>Riyadh University Bulletin of<br/>the Faculty of Arts</i></p> <p><i>Saeculum</i></p> <p><i>School of Oriental and African<br/>Studies Bulletin</i></p> <p><i>Scottish Journal of Religious<br/>Studies</i></p> <p><i>Al-Seerah International</i></p> <p><i>Al-Serat</i></p> <p><i>Sharqiyyât</i></p> <p><i>Southwestern Journal of<br/>Anthropology</i></p> | <p><i>Studia Arabistyczne i<br/>Islamistyczne</i></p> <p><i>Studia Islamica</i></p> <p><i>Studia Orientalia</i></p> <p><i>Studies in Interreligious<br/>Dialogue</i></p> <p><i>Studies in Religion</i></p> <p><i>Table Ronde</i></p> <p><i>Al-Tawhid</i></p> <p><i>Tenri Journal of Religion</i></p> <p><i>Thought</i></p> <p><i>University of Egypt Faculty of<br/>Arts Bulletin</i></p> <p><i>The Voice of Islam</i></p> <p><i>Welt ak Geschichte</i></p> <p><i>Welt des Islams</i></p> <p><i>Wiener Zeitschrift für die<br/>Kunde des Morgenlandes</i></p> <p><i>Zeitschrift der Deutschen<br/>Morgenländischen<br/>Gesellschaft</i></p> <p><i>Zeitschrift für Semitistik und<br/>Verwandte Gebiete</i></p> |
|---|--|

## Author Index

- |                                    |  |
|------------------------------------|--|
| Abbas, Zafar, 731                  | Abdul Cader, M. M., 1403                         |
| Abbasi, Azizul Hasan, 1140         | Abdul Ghani, Muhammad Ilyas, 31-32               |
| Abbasi, S. M. Madni, 1689          | Abdul Hai, Mohammad, 1519                        |
| Abbasi, Shahid Ali, 880            | Abdul Hakim, Khalifa, 72                         |
| Abbott, Nabia, 1746                | Abdul Hameed, Hakeem, 1390                       |
| Al-Abd, Abdul Latif Muhammad, 1518 | Abdul Hamid, Ahmad Fauzi, 1259                   |
| Abd al-Hamid, 65                   | Abdul Latif, Syed, 73, 1599                      |
| Abd al-Karim Maulawi, 66           | Abdul, M.O.A., 75                                |
| Abd al-Raziq, Ali, 65              | Abdul Majeed, 74                                 |
| Abd Al-Sattar, 1635                | Abdul Qayyum, 76                                 |
| Abdallah, A., 67                   | Abdul Rauf, Muhammad, 77-9                       |
| Abdel Haleem, M., 68               | Abdul Rauf, Sh. L., 542                          |
| Abdel Halim, Rabie E., 1389        | Abdul Samad, Hafiz, 1039                         |
| Abdel-Malek, Kamal, 1343           | Abdul Wahab, 1120, 1438                          |
| Abdelbar, Cheikh Abderrahim, 1093  | Abdul Wahab, Syed, 80                            |
| Abdool, Sulatan Hafiz, 69          | Abdul Wasie, H. E. Shaikh Abdul Wahhab Ahmad, 81 |
| Abdul Ali, 70                      | Abdullah, Abdul Rahman, 82, 167, 544, 1394       |
| Abdul Azeem, Khalifa, 71           |  |
| Abdul Baqi, Qazi, 546              |  |

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| Abdur Raheem, M. R. A., 83                    | Adelphi, Ghiyathuddin, 1439                  |
| Abdur Rahman, Syed Sabahuddin, 1520           | Adil, Hajjah Amina, 966                      |
| Abdur Rauf, 33, 1501                          | Adler, Felix, 95                             |
| Abdur Rauf, Mohammad, 84-85                   | Affify, Hussain el-Tiby, 96                  |
| Abdur-Rahman Ibn Yusuf, 1636                  | Afifi, A. E., 1054                           |
| Abdur Rehman, Rafiq, 423, 539, 543, 629, 1512 | Afsaruddin, Asma, 1197                       |
| Abdus Samad, 1141                             | Afzal, Omar, 97, 1522                        |
| Abdus Subhan, 86                              | Afzalur Rahman, 1, 98-100                    |
| Abdussalam, Mueed, 1260                       | Ahmad, Anas, 105                             |
| Abedin, Syed Z., 87                           | Ahmad, Anis, 1404, 1523                      |
| Abid, S. Abid Ali, 1521                       | Ahmad, Barakat, 1440                         |
| Abu-Bakr, Muhammed, 88                        | Ahmad, Fazal, 102                            |
| Abu Gideiri, Eltigani, 89                     | Ahmad, G., 103, 1261                         |
| Abu Khalil, Shawqi, 34                        | Ahmad, Gulzar, 881, 1143-5, 1199             |
| Abual Rub, Jalal, 1394                        | Ahmad, Imad A., 106                          |
| Abuel Feda, Isma'el, 91-2                     | Ahmad, Israr, 970                            |
| Abul Fazl, Mirza, 90, 398                     | Ahmad, Jihan, 1424                           |
| Abul Hassan, Shah, 1682                       | Ahmad, Khurshid, 105, 195, 553, 1094-5, 1340 |
| Achard, Paul, 93                              | Ahmad, M. Aftabuddin, 1747                   |
| Adair, John Eric, 1198                        | Ahmad, Mahdi Rizqullah, 107                  |
| Adang, Camilla, 1676                          | Ahmad, Mian Abid, 108                        |
| Addison, Lancelot, 94                         | Ahmad, Mirza Bashir, 109                     |

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| Ahmad, Mirza Bashiruddin Mahmud, 110-2, 1524 | Ahmed, Zahir, 118, 1526                         |
| Ahmad, Mohiuddin, 113, 591-2, 596, 599, 910  | Ahmed, Ziauddin, 1297                           |
| Ahmad, Muhammad Inayat, 1618                 | Ahrens, Karl, 119                               |
| Ahmad, Muhammad Mushtaq, 1107                | Ahsan, Syed Ali, 883                            |
| Ahmad, Nur, 1441-3                           | Aisha ‘Abd ar-Rahman, 1749                      |
| Ahmad, Rizwan Uddin, 595                     | Aiton, John, 35                                 |
| Ahmad, S. M., 971                            | Ajjola, A. D., 120                              |
| Ahmad, Sardar, 1096                          | Akari, Suzanne Conklin, 121                     |
| Ahmad, Shahid, 721                           | Akbar, M. T., 122                               |
| Ahmad, Shamsuddin, 972, 1748                 | Akbari, S. Conklin, 1445                        |
| Ahmad, Sheikh Mubarak, 114                   | Akehurst, George, 123                           |
| Ahmad, Syed Hasanuddin, 1525                 | Akesson, A., 1146                               |
| Ahmad, Wahaj D., 973                         | Akhtar, Akhtar Mahmud, 124                      |
| Ahmad, Wasim, 882                            | Akhtar, Hassan, 63                              |
| Ahmad, Ziauddin, 1055                        | Akhtar, Javeed, 121                             |
| Ahmed, A. A., 115                            | Akhtar, Mohsin, 126                             |
| Ahmed, Abdallah Chanfi, 116                  | Aksay, Hasan, 130                               |
| Ahmed, Gulzar, 104                           | Akseki, A. H., 127-9, 1527                      |
| Ahmed, Hasanuddin, 117                       | Alamgir, Muhammad, 883                          |
| Ahmed, Kh Jamil, 1444                        | Alavi, Khalid, 131-3, 1147, 1296, 1341-2        |
|  | Alavi, Sayyid M., 1696                          |
|  | Alawi, Ahmad ibn Mustafa, 134                   |
|  | Al-Albaani, Shaikh Muhammad Nasir-ud-Deen, 1600 |

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| Alcock, Nathan, 135                            | Altaf, Gauhar, 185   |
| Aleem, Shamim, 1262, 1528                      | Altheim, F., 860   |
| Algar, Hamid, 905-6                            | Alvi, Shahiruddin, 907   |
| Ali, Abdullah Yusuf, 136, 1529                 | Alwaye, A. M. Mohiaddin,<br>151-6, 1056-8, 1097, 1203,<br>1405 |
| Ali, Akbar, 967                                | Amin, Muhammad, 157-8, 981                                     |
| Ali, Basharat, 137,974, 1263-5                 | Amir-Moezzi, Mohammad<br>Ali, 1686                             |
| Ali, Furrukh B., 1200-1                        | Andrae, Tor, 159-64, 975                                       |
| Ali, Gadul Haq, 1314                           | Anees, Munawar A, 2-3  |
| Ali, Kecia, 1530                               | Anjum, A. R., 1637   |
| Ali, Mir Hasan, 1202                           | Ansari, F. R., 1531  |
| Ali, Muhammad, 138-42, 884-<br>5, 1343, 1446-7 | Ansari, G., 1752   |
| Ali, Muhammad Athar, 1315                      | Ansari, Masud, 165   |
| Ali, Muhammad Mashuq, 1343                     | Ansari, Shahabuddin, 1098                                      |
| Ali, Muhammad Mumtaz, 1344                     | Ansari, Zafar Ishaq, 861, 1317                                 |
| Ali, Parveen Shaukat, 143, 1316                | Anvar, K. A., 166  |
| Ali, S. A., 1266                               | Anwarul Haq, 1503  |
| Ali, Seyyedna, 1693-4                          | Arabi, Abdul Rahman, 1148                                      |
| Ali, Syed Ameer, 144-7, 1345                   | Al-Arabi Abu Hamzah, 167                                       |
| Ali, Syed Anwer, 886                           | Arafat, Walid N., 1121, 1638-41                                |
| Ali, Syed Wizarat, 1751                        | Arberry, Arthur J., 1642                                       |
| Ali, U., 922, 961                              | Archer, John Clark, 1350                                       |
| Alien, John C., 148                            | Arfi, Muhammad Abdul Hai,<br>63-4                              |
| Allana, G., 149                                |  |
| Almond, P. C., 150                             |  |

- |                                       |  |
|---------------------------------------|--|
| Arias, Pablo Beneito, 168             | Austin, R. W. J., 185                  |
| Arif, Naieeba, 169                    | Awan, Muhammad Qayyum, 757             |
| Arif, Tahir, 170                      | Awan, Muhammad Zulfiqar Ali, 186, 1268 |
| Armstrong, Karen, 171-76              | Aydin, Mehmet S., 1204, 1448-9         |
| Arramadi, Gamal Addin, 862            | Azad, Ghulam Murtaza, 1059             |
| Asadul Qadri, 1298                    | Azam, Ikram, 187-8, 1644               |
| Asani, Ali S., 1643, 1650, 1657, 1695 | Azami, Mustafa al-, 189                |
| Ashiq Elahi, M., 1790                 | Azeemi, Khwaja Shamsuddin, 190         |
| Ashraf, Shahid, 4                     | Azeemi, Maqsood, 190                   |
| Ashraf, Sheikh Muhammad, 178          | Azimabadi, Badr, 571, 1619             |
| Ashraf, Syed Ali, 1753                | Aziz, A., 1299                         |
| Al-Asi, Mohammed, 179-81              | Aziz, Mian Gulzar Ahmed, 1407          |
| Askari, Sayyid Mortadha, 1696         | Aziz, Qutubuddin, 191-2, 1205, 1269-70 |
| Al-Askari, Sayyid N., 1696            | Azmi, Fazlur Rahman, 1408              |
| Aslam, Haji Muhammad, 595             | Azzam, Abd al-Rahman, 193-5, 1532      |
| Aslam, Muhammad, 976                  | Azzam, Hasan Abd ur Rahman, 1318       |
| Assad, William, 182                   | Azzam, Leila, 196                      |
| Al-Aswar, A. Muhammad, 1697           | Azzam, M. A. H., 1645                  |
| Ata-ur-Rehman, Hakim, 1391            | Bachelet, Theodore, 197                |
| Athamina, Khalil, 184                 |  |
| Athar, Alia N., 2-3, 183              |  |
| Atique, Tahir, 1267                   |  |
| Atta, Shah Mahmood, 1406              |  |



- |  |   |
|--|---|
| Bacon, A. S., 198, 1450                  | Barelvi, Shafiq, 1646                         |
| Badauni, M. T. B., 199                   | Bari, F. M. Nadeem, 213                       |
| Badawi, Gamal A., 923, 1508              | Barth, H. L., 1451                            |
| Baffioni, Carmela, 200                   | Barton, Theodora, 214                         |
| Baghdadi, Abuali al-, 201                | Basalamah, A. H., 1392-3                      |
| Bagley, R.C., 279                        | Bashier, Zakaria, 1024-5,<br>1099, 1122, 1150 |
| Baintner, Z., 761, 815                   | Bashir, Shahzad, 1351                         |
| Baka, Dolmanach, 202                     | Baum, Robert M., 963                          |
| Bakhtiar, Laleh, 778, 809, 1000          | Beaumont, P. de., 215                         |
| Bakker, Freek L., 203, 1366              | Beck, H., 1206                                |
| Bakshi, Dhiraj, 204                      | Beg, Mirza Aslam, 1207                        |
| Al-Balagh Foundation, 205-7              | Beg, Muhammad Abdul<br>Jabbar, 39             |
| Balci, Kerim, 1533                       | Bel, A., 216                                  |
| Baljon, J. M. S., 1363                   | Belin, M., 1426                               |
| Balogun, I. A. B., 294, 887              | Bell, Richard, 1026-9, 1677                   |
| Balyuzi, H. M., 208                      | Bemat, Ahmed E., 1534                         |
| Baneth, D. Z. H., 209                    | Ben Ibrahim, Sliman, 217,297                  |
| Bangash, Zafar, 180-1                    | Benabderrahmane, A. 218                       |
| Al-Banna, Gamal, 888                     | Benabderrahmane, H., 218                      |
| Al-Banna, Hasan, 210                     | Benaboud, Muhammad, 1452                      |
| Baq, M. S., 211                          | Bencheikh, J. E., 1060                        |
| Baq, Sahal, 211                          | Bengalee, Mutiur Rahman, 219                  |
| Barakat, Soliman, 1149, 1601-<br>3, 1683 | Benjamin, David, 924                          |
| Barelvi, Ahmad Raza Khan, 212            |   |

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| Bennett, 220                                 | Bosworth, C. E., 8, 1367, 1755  |
| Bennett, Clinton, 221                        | Bosworth, Edmund, 1151  |
| Berg, Herbert, 222, 747, 1322                | Boulainvilliers, Henri de., 234   |
| Berki, Ali Himmet, 222                       | Boulding, E., 735   |
| Bernabé, L. F., 224                          | Bouman, J., 978   |
| Berque, Jacques, 977                         | Bowering, Gerhard, 235  |
| Bewley, Aisha, 1128                          | Bowman, John, 236   |
| Bey, Essad, 225                              | Boyd, Alan W., 863  |
| Bhatti, A. A., 226                           | Braswell, G. W., 237  |
| Bikhazi, Ramzi Jibran, 846                   | Bravmann, M. M., 238  |
| Bin-E-‘Abd-Al-Wahab,<br>Muhammad, 573        | Brelvi, Mahmud, 239   |
| Bin Muhammad, Shaikh Abu<br>Bakar Ahmed, 761 | Brockopp, Jonathan E., 240,<br>310, 340, 467, 725, 810,<br>818, 934, 1048, 1130, 1197 |
| Bint al-Shati, 1754                          | Brohi, A. K., 241   |
| Birgivi, Imam, 1535                          | Brown, Jonathan A. C., 242  |
| Bisati, Afroz Ahmad, 889                     | Browne, 220   |
| Blachere, Regis, 228                         | Bryan, J., 1453   |
| Blair, John C., 229                          | Buaben, Jabal Muhammad,<br>243-4  |
| Black, Antony, 1208                          | Buckley, R. P. (Ronald Paul),<br>1061   |
| Bloomfield, G. W., 1536                      | Budayuni, M. Tayyib Bakhsh,<br>627-8  |
| Boase, Roger Abdul Wahhab,<br>230            | Buhl, F. P. William, 1537,<br>1698, 1756  |
| Bobzin, Hartmut, 231-2                       |   |
| Bodley, R. V. C., 233                        |   |

- Buhl, F. R., 245, 1793
- Buhl, Frants, 246
- Buhl, G., 1792
- Buland-Shahri, Muhammad  
Aashiq Ilahi, 1062
- Burki, Pervez Aslam Khan, 544
- Bush, George, 247
- Al-Busiri, Muhammad b. Said,  
1647
- Busse, H., 1063-4, 1346
- Al-Buti, M. Said R., 248
- Buyukcelebi, Ismail, 890
- Caetani, Leone, 1538
- Cagatay, Neset, 864
- Cambier, Guy, 249
- Cameron, A., 1169
- Campbell, Charles I., 1702
- Canadian Islamic Center, 250
- Capps, D., 1364
- Caratini, R., 251-2
- Carlyle, Thomas, 253-4
- Carter, Anne, 699
- Casewit, Daoud S., 1100
- Cauro, Victor, 255
- Cesare, Michelina Di, 256
- Chabbi, J., 36,258-9
- Chacavat, Michel Bey S., 257
- Chai-Lien, Liu, 260
- Chan, Wing-Tsit, 985
- Charbonneau, Mateen Joshua,  
1454
- Chattopadhyaya, Nishikanta,  
261
- Chaudhri, Abdul Ghafur, 262
- Chaudhry, Muhammad  
Sharif, 925
- Chaudhry, Riaz Ahmed, 1409
- Chaudhry, Saida, 1504
- Chaumont, E., 1319
- Chawla, La'l Muhammad,  
263, 979
- Cheema, Muhammad Afzal,  
264, 1539
- Cheikh, Nadia Maria el-, 1320
- Chelebi, Suleyman, 865
- Chittick, William C., 265
- Chodkiewicz, M., 1352-3
- Chopra, Deepak, 266
- Choudhury, Golam W., 267
- Chaudhry, Mohammad  
Arshad, 1649

- |                                    |                                       |
|------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| Chaudhry, Muhammad Sharif, 925     | Damme, M. van, 1704                   |
| Chirri, Mohamad Jawad, 1703        | Daniels, David W., 1462               |
| Chowdhury, Muhammad Sekander, 1271 | Dargahi, Gholam Husain, 1210          |
| Chraïbi, Driss, 268                | Dar rah Haqq's Board of Writers, 278  |
| Christensen, P. L., 1727           | Dashti, Ali, 279                      |
| Claassens, G. H. M., 1455          | Daumal, Moustafa Djellaliddine, 280   |
| Clarke, Abdassamad, 1209           | Davenport, John, 281, 981             |
| Clohessy, Christopher Paul, 1794   | Davies, Dennis Johnson, 1152          |
| Cohen, David, 1427                 | Dawud, Abdul-Ahad, 926                |
| Cohn-Sherbok, D., 397              | Debas, Faridah Mas'ood, 1758          |
| Colby, Frederick S., 1065-6        | Declais, J-L., 282-3                  |
| Colpe, C., 269                     | Decobert, C., 284                     |
| Comins, Alvaro Machordom, 270      | Deedat, Ahmad, 284, 927, 1458         |
| Conrad, Lawrence I., 271           | Deendar, Siddique, 286                |
| Cook, Michael, 272-3               | Dehalvi, Ahmed Saeed, 1620            |
| Cooperson, Michael, 274            | Dehlevi, Muhammad Ayub, 891           |
| Coppo, Ziba Mochiri, 1456          | Delcambre, Anne-Marie, 287-8          |
| Cragg, Kenneth, 980, 1456          | Demi, 289                             |
| Cuende, M., 275                    | Denffer, Ahmad Von, 290-1, 1459, 1540 |
| Culme-Seymour, Angela, 424         | Denny, F. M., 1211                    |
| Dabashi, Hamid, 276                | Dermengham, Emile, 292                |
| Damm, I., 277                      | Desnovi, S. Shahabuddin, 293          |

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| El-Dessuky, M. A., 294                    | Edwardes, Michael, 304                      |
| Dey, Amit, 295                            | Effarah, Jamil E., 305                      |
| Dibble, R. F., 296                        | Ehlert, Trude, 306                          |
| Di Cesare, Michelina, 1368                | Ehsan Elahie, Rana M. N., 1321              |
| Dimmock, Matthew, 1369                    | Eisenstein, H., 307                         |
| Dinet, Etienne, 217,297                   | Elgood, Cyril, 1402                         |
| Doi, Abdul Rehman, 1542                   | Eliade, Mircea, 6                           |
| Donner, Fred M., 298, 1030,<br>1153, 1705 | Elias, Afzal Hossen, 31, 895,<br>1062, 1408 |
| Dostal, Walter, 1272                      | Eliwa, Abdel-Hamid, 1713                    |
| Draycott, G. M., 299                      | Elkadi, Ahmed, 1759                         |
| Draz, Muhammad Abd Allah,<br>300          | Elwell-Sutton, L. P., 675                   |
| Drummond, Richard Henry,<br>982           | Emerick, Yahiya, 308                        |
| Dubler, Cesar E., 1154                    | Enay, M-E., 983                             |
| Dujarric, G., 512                         | Enver, Khurshid Ahmad, 308,<br>1706         |
| Dunlop, D. M., 1428                       | Epalza, M. de, 224                          |
| Durrani, F. K. Khan, 301, 892             | Ernst, Carl W., 310                         |
| Durrani, M. H., 893-4, 928                | Eshtehardi, Muhammad<br>Muhammadi, 312      |
| Eastman, R., 313                          | Esin, Emel, 1031, 1123                      |
| East, W. Quartermaine, 302                | Esposito, John L., 53, 313                  |
| Ebied, R. Y., 303                         | Ess, J. Van, 984, 1067                      |
| Eccel, A. C., 1273                        | Al-Essa, Waleed K. S., 1604                 |
| Ede, David, 5                             | Ezzeldin, Mahmoud, 314                      |

- |                                   |                                    |
|-----------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| Fahad, Obaidullah, 315            | Fischer, Wolfdietrich, 324         |
| Faiz Ahmed Faiz, 832              | Fisher, Carol Garrett, 325         |
| Faizer, Rizwi S., 22, 693, 1155   | Flood, F. B., 326                  |
| Faizi, S.F.H., 1410               | Foad, B. Salem, 327-8              |
| Falahi, Obaidullah Fahad, 1460    | Forward, Martin, 329               |
| Farid, Abdul Hamid, 1605          | Foster, H. F., 330                 |
| Farooqi, Abdul Hayy, 317          | Frenkel, Yehoshua, 866             |
| Faruqi, Abbad Allah, 929          | Friedmann, Y., 896                 |
| al Faruqi, Ismail Ragi A., 396    | Fuck, J. W., 331-2, 1544           |
| Faruqi, Muhammad Yusuf, 1101      | Fuda, ‘Abdul Rahim, 333, 987, 1068 |
| Faruqi, Nisar Ahmed, 23           | Full, Ulli, 522                    |
| Al-Faruque, Muhammad, 1102        | Furuno, Kiyondo, 334               |
| Faruqui, Mumtaz Ahmad, 318        | Gaba, K. L., 338                   |
| Fawzi, Farouk, 930                | Gabrieli, F., 335-36               |
| Fazlul karim, 319, 1274           | Gabriel, Mark A., 339, 1461        |
| Fazlur Rahman, 626, 986, 1032-3   | Gabriel, Richard A., 1156          |
| Fazlur Rahman, Muhammad, 1543     | Gade, Anna M., 340                 |
| Fenton, John, 320                 | Gairdner, W. H. T., 337            |
| Ferre, Andre, 321                 | Ganeri, Anita, 1069                |
| Fidai, Rafi Ahmed, 322            | Gardet, L., 341                    |
| Filali-Ansary, Abdou, 1370        | Gassick, Trevor Le. 422            |
| Fischer, August, 323, 931, 1804-5 | Gauba, Khalid L., 342              |
|                                   | Gaudefroy-demombynes, Maurice, 343 |

- |   |                               |
|---|-------------------------------|
| Gaury, Gerald de, 37                                | Gleave, Robert, 1546          |
| Geadah, Pierre, 344                                 | Glubb, John Bagot, 353        |
| Geddes, Charles L., 7, 1277                         | Goergens, E. P., 1547         |
| Geijbels, M., 867                                   | Goldberg, A., 360             |
| Geloo, Umar Abdul Rasheed, 33                       | Goldfield, I., 361, 1034      |
| Gershoni, I., 345                                   | Goldsack, William, 354, 933   |
| Gervers, M., 846                                    | Goldziher, Ignac, 362, 1684   |
| Ghauri, Abdus Sattar, 932                           | Gombár, E., 1310              |
| Ghauri, Ihsanur Rahman, 932                         | Good, R. M., 1705             |
| Al-Ghazali, Muhammad, 346, 1278, 1332-3, 1545, 1606 | Gorener, Ibrahim, 1279        |
| Ghazi, Abidullah, 348-51                            | Gorke, Andreas, 38            |
| Ghazi, Mahmood Ahmad, 1103-4                        | Goto, Akira, 39               |
| Al-Ghazoli, Mohammad, 1462                          | Grabar, Oleg, 355             |
| Ghouverneur, Aisha, 196                             | Grady, F., 40                 |
| Ghorab, Ahmad Abdul Hamid, 1412                     | Grandi, I. Z., 356            |
| Gibb, H. A. R., 8, 1022                             | Gray, Louis H., 10, 547       |
| Gil, M., 1125, 1213, 1300                           | Green, Joey, 1463             |
| Gilani, Syed Asad, 352                              | Green, Rev. Samuel, 363       |
| Gillani, Syed Zia-ud Din Ahmad, 69                  | Greer, Robert C., 1214        |
| Gilliot, C., 988                                    | Griffel, Frank, 934           |
|   | Griffith, S. H., 357, 1464    |
|   | Gril, Denis, 1621             |
|   | Grimme, H., 364               |
|   | Grunebaum, Gustav E. von, 365 |

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| Guenther, Alan M., 358                         | Hagen, Gottfried, 1158  |
| Guerini, Andreia, 173                          | Hahn, Ernest, 1439  |
| Guillaume, Alfred, 359, 428, 1806              | Haider, S. M., 377  |
| Guillaume, Jean-Patrick, 1070                  | Al Hajabi, Muhammad Salih bin Ahmad bin Zainul Abideen Sheebi Al Abadri, 41                     |
| Gulen, M. Fethullah, 366-9, 1157, 1548-9, 1607 | Hakeem, Al-Haj F. R., 378   |
| Gulick, Robert L., 370                         | Hakim, Avraham, 1322  |
| Gunny, Ahmad, 371, 1371                        | Al-Hakim, Tawfik, 379   |
| Guraya, Muhammad Yusuf, 989                    | Hamilton, A., 1465  |
| Gusau, Sule Ahmed, 1301-2                      | Hassaballa, Hesham A., 1372   |
| Gutberlet, Caroline, 477                       | Halepota, ‘Abdul Wahid J., 380-1  |
| Al-Haamidi, Muhammad al-Haashimi, 372          | Hamadeh, Muhammad Maher, 9  |
| Haarmann, U., 373                              | Hamarneh, Saleh K., 1159  |
| Habibi, Syed Ahsan, 935                        | Hamdani, Viqar A., 382  |
| Habibi, Syed Mohammed Mohiuddin, 935-9         | Hämeen-Anttila, J., 1671  |
| Hachlaf, Sidi Ali, 374                         | Hamid, H. S. M., 941  |
| Haddad, Wadi Zaidan, 1466                      | Hamidullah, Muhammad, 383-7, 1105, 1126, 1160-1, 1215-6, 1303, 1334, 1413-4, 1429-5, 1550, 1807 |
| Haddad, Y. Yazbeck, 1466                       | Hammershaimb, E., 1217  |
| Al-Hady, Muhammad, 1760                        | Hammoud, Ahmed Abdul Magid, 388   |
| Hafeez, Shaikh Muhammad, 375, 940              |   |
| Hafiz, Ali, 376                                |   |



- |   |   |
|---|---|
| Hanegraaff, W.J., 1753                          | Al-Hawfy, Ahmad<br>Muhammad, 1761               |
| Haque, Mozammel, 389                            | Hawting, G. R., 1221                            |
| Al-Harigi, Fahad Nwisser, 42                    | Haydar, Ghulam, 1650                            |
| Harris, George K., 390                          | Haykal, Muhammad Husein,<br>395-6               |
| Harwazinski, Assia Maria,<br>391                | Hazleton, Lesley, 396                           |
| Hasan, Perween, 392                             | Heath, Peter, 1071                              |
| Hasan, S. M. Waris, 1707-8                      | Heinegg, P., 984                                |
| Hasan, Yakub, 755                               | Hermansen, M. K., 1354                          |
| Hashmi, Abdul Mun'im, 1622                      | Hick, J. 397                                    |
| Hashmi, Abdul Quddoos,<br>1106                  | Higgins, Godfrey, 398-9                         |
| Hashmi, Mubarik Ali Shah<br>Jilani, 575         | Hinds, Martin, 1808                             |
| Hashmi, Rahim Ali, 786                          | Hingora, Q. I., 400                             |
| Hashmi, Yousuf Abbas, 1218-<br>20, 1304, 1551-4 | Hirschfeld, Hartwig, 1373                       |
| Hassan, Hassan Ibrahim, 1323                    | Hitti, Philip K., 401                           |
| Hassan, S. S. F., 1335                          | Hodges, R., 402                                 |
| Hassan el-Mougy, Ibrahim,<br>379                | Hoffman, V. J., 1358-9                          |
| Hassan, Usama ibn Suhaib,<br>1600               | Hofmann, Murad W., 403                          |
| Hastings, James, 10, 547                        | Holland, Edith, 404                             |
| Havenith, A., 393                               | Holma, H., 405                                  |
| Al-Hawfi, Shayk Ahmed<br>Muhammad, 394          | Holt, P. M., 834, 1823                          |
|   | Homoud, Mohammad Ali<br>Nasir, 1222             |
|   | Horovitz, Josef, 11, 406-7,<br>1072, 1374, 1623 |

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| Hosain, Safdar, 408                             | Hussain, S. Mehdi, 1710  |
| Hosien, Imran N., 1223                          | Hussain, Sahibzada Syed<br>Khurshid, 286   |
| Houtsma, M, 12, 245                             | Hussein, K. Shakir, 1711   |
| Howard, I. K. A., 1712                          | Hussein, Mahmoud, 420  |
| Hoyland, Robert G., 409                         | Hyatte, Reginald, 421  |
| Huart, C., 1709                                 | Ibn Abu Al-Fida Ismail, 422-3  |
| Hubaiti, Abdul Kadir, 1162,<br>1505, 1509, 1763 | Ibn Arabi, Muhyi-D-Din, 424  |
| Hughes, Thomas Patrick,<br>13,410               | Ibn Ishaq, Abu Abd Allah<br>Muhammad ibn Ishaq ibn<br>Yassar al-Mutallibi, 425-9 |
| Huntington, Ray L., 411                         | Ibn Kathir, 1624   |
| Hurgronje, C. Snouck, 43,<br>1224               | Ibn Sa'd, 1128   |
| Husain, Athar, 412-4, 1555                      | Ibn Taymiyah, 430  |
| Husain, Mahmud, 415                             | Ibn Wad'an, Abu Nasr<br>Muhammad, 1414   |
| Husain, Mohammad al-Khidr,<br>416               | Ibn Warraq, 431  |
| Husain, S. Athar, 417                           | Ibrahim, M., 432, 1305   |
| Husain, Shahrukh, 418                           | Idris, H. R., 1809   |
| Husaini, 'Abdul Qadir, 419                      | Ilyas, Muhammad, 433-7,<br>1227, 1280-1, 1324, 1510,<br>1557                     |
| Husaini, S. A. Q., 1225-6                       | Imran, M., 1685  |
| Hussain, Amir, 1375                             | Imran, Mohammad, 1511  |
| Hussain, Fida, 1764                             | Imani, Ayatullah Sayyid<br>Kamal Faghih, 438                                     |
| Hussain, Ghulam, 897                            | Inamdar, Subhash C., 439   |
| Hussain, Riaz, 1580, 1743                       |  |
| Hussain, S. Mazhar, 1565                        |  |

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| Inanir, H. Cemaleddin, 824                  | Jaffer, Mehru, 449                       |
| Iqbal, Afzal, 1228                          | Jaffer, Najwa, 1776                      |
| Iqbal, Javed, 1107                          | Jairazbhoy, Qassim Ali, 450, 1560        |
| Iqbal, M., 1762                             | Jalal Al-Haqq, 901                       |
| Iqbal, Muzaffar, 440                        | Jalbani, G. N., 451                      |
| Iqbal, Shaikh Azhar, 485                    | Jameelah, Maryam, 452                    |
| Irfanul Haq, 441                            | Jamila Shaukat, 1513                     |
| Irving, Thomas Ballantine, 1074, 1373       | Janneh, Sabarr, 453                      |
| Irving, Washington, 442-4                   | Jarrar, Maher, 454                       |
| Ishaque, Khalid M., 1163-4, 1325            | Al-Jauziyah, Ibn Qayyim, 1394-6          |
| Islahi, Amin Ahsan, 1347                    | Javed, Muhammad Athar, 1651              |
| Islam, Yusuf, 446                           | Jawad, H. A., 1336                       |
| Islami Mission, Lahore, 898-9               | Jeffrey, Arthur, 455-6                   |
| Islamic Research Institute, Islamabad, 1415 | Jensen, Peter, 457                       |
| Ismail, Amal, 694                           | Jilani, el Sheikh Syed Mubarik Ali, 1165 |
| Ismail, Iljas, 1559                         | Johns, A. H., 990                        |
| Ismail, Imam Vehbi, 900                     | Johnson, Galen, 1376                     |
| Al-Ismail, Tahia, 447                       | Johnstone, P. De Lacy, 458, 1396-7       |
| Issawi, Charles, 448                        | Jones, J.M.B., 1166, 1810-11             |
| Izer, R. S., 1129                           | Jones, L. B., 942                        |
| Jackson, S. A, 1326                         | Jones, Lindsay, 963                      |
| Jad, Sheikh Ahmed, 1512                     |  |

- |   |                                       |
|---|---------------------------------------|
| Jundrun, Saleemullah, 1652                | Kazmi, Reza Shah, 467                 |
| Jung, Nizamat, 1653-4                     | Keeler, Ali, 1607                     |
| Jurji, Edward J., 459, 1765               | Kelen, Betty, 468                     |
| Juynboll, G. H. A, 15                     | Kemal, Muhammad<br>Farooque, 944      |
| Ka'bah, Rifyal, 1678                      | Kennedy, Hugh, 469                    |
| Kahn, Tamam, 1766                         | Kennedy, Pringle, 470                 |
| Kaka Khel, Muhammad<br>Nazeer, 1035, 1229 | Kenny, Joseph, 471                    |
| Al-Kalby, Kais, 943                       | Kermani, Djavad, 396                  |
| Kallek, Cengiz, 1306                      | Kerr, D. A., 1466-8                   |
| Kamaluddin, Khwaja, 460-1                 | Keskioglu, Osman, 223,472             |
| Kandhlavi, Muhammad Idris,<br>968, 1608   | Khaalid, Khaalid Muhammad,<br>1713-4  |
| Kannuna, A. Karim, 462-3                  | Khalidi, A.Q.M. Noorul<br>Alam, 1715  |
| Kaptein, N., 868-70                       | Khalidi, Tarif, 25,473                |
| Al-Karmi, Hasan, 1167                     | Khalifa, Rashad, 1625                 |
| Kashmiri, Ismail, 464                     | Khalilur Rahman, M., 474              |
| Kastman, Carl, 465                        | Khan, A. H., 475                      |
| Katme, A. Majid, 1398                     | Khan, Abdul Rahman, 476               |
| Kattani, Sulayman, 1712                   | Khan, Abdul Waheed, 945,<br>1561      |
| Katz, Marion Holmes, 466,<br>871          | Khan, Amanullah, 1283-4, 1562         |
| Kayani, M. S., 1506                       | Khan, Fatema Zeba<br>Hamiduddin, 1416 |
| Kayani, Muhammad Afaq,<br>872             | Khan, Gabriel, 477                    |
| Kazmi, Latif Hussain S., 1282             |                                       |

- |   |                                      |
|---|--------------------------------------|
| Khan, Inamullah, 479-82, 1108             | Khan, Syed Ahmed, 493-5, 947         |
| Khan, Israr Ahmad, 991, 1036              | Khan, Wahiduddin, 496-501, 1563-4    |
| Khan, M. A. Muid, 1037, 1655-6            | Khan, Zafarul-Islam, 1412            |
| Khan, M. Rafiq, 1622                      | Khanam, Farida, 497, 502             |
| Khan, Majid Ali, 483-4, 902, 1230         | Khatab, Amal, 1717                   |
| Khan, Masood Ali, 485                     | El-khatib, Ahmed Shafik, 992         |
| Khan, Masud Yar, 486, 1520                | Khattab, Ezzat, 1377                 |
| Khan, Mir Hasan Ali, 1657                 | Khattab, Huda, 372                   |
| Khan, Muhammad Ahmed, 1109                | al-Khattab, Nasiruddin, 49, 372, 781 |
| Khan, Muhammad Akbar, 1716                | Khattak, Mustafa K., 504             |
| Khan, Muhammad Akram, 1307                | Kheir Allah, G. I., 503              |
| Khan, Muhammad Muhsin, 1626               | Khuda Bakhsh, S., 505-6              |
| Khan, Muhammad Zafrulla, 487-8, 903, 1767 | Kidwai, A. R., 780                   |
| Khan, Nawab Muhammad Yamin, 489, 946      | Kidwai, Muhammad Asif, 587           |
| Khan, Saniyasnain, 490-2, 1110            | Kilchenmann, R. J., 1378             |
| Khan, Sharif Ahmad, 541                   | Kilic, Mustafa, 507                  |
| Khan, Sikandar Kamal, 756                 | Kirmani, Ziauddin, 904               |
|   | Kister, M. J., 1308, 1768            |
|   | Klausnitzer, Wolfgang, 1469          |
|   | Kloppenborg, R., 1753                |
|   | Knappert, J., 1074-6, 1658           |
|   | Kohlberg, Etan, 1686                 |

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| Kose, Ali, 1609                            | Lecker, M., 42, 1130, 1232,<br>1309, 1327, 1471-2, 1744,<br>1812 |
| Kosova, Hakan, 508                         | Leemhuis, Frederik, 1722   |
| Kovacevic, Esref, 509                      | Leites, Adrien, 517  |
| Koval, Francis, 538                        | Lerouge, Raymond, 518  |
| Kramers, J. H., 1021                       | Lewis, Bernard, 519-20, 834,<br>1151, 1723, 1823                 |
| Kraus, Wolfgang, 993                       | Lings, Martin, 521-2   |
| Krehl, Ludolf, 510                         | Little, D. P., 1310  |
| Kremer, Alfred von, 1194                   | Livingstone, David, 850  |
| Krenkow, F., 1111, 1168                    | Lo Jacono, C., 523   |
| Kuberski, J., 1470                         | Lohmann, Theodor, 995  |
| Kudsey, S. D., 511, 1285, 1348             | Lowry, Joseph E., 1328   |
| Lakhvi, Muhammad<br>Hammad, 1286           | Lorenzo, Yusuf Talal De,<br>1606                                 |
| Lalljee, Yousuf N., 1718                   | Ludhianvi, Muhammad<br>Yusuf, 907                                |
| Lamaireaso, E., 512                        | Ludwig, Ralf, 524  |
| Lammens, Henri, 513, 994,<br>1719-20, 1795 | Luther, Abdul Rauf, 525-7,<br>600                                |
| Landau-Tasseron, E., 1170,<br>1232         | Lutz, Sheikh Abdur Rahman,<br>528                                |
| Lane-Poole, Stanley, 514,<br>1038, 1127    | Maarif, Ahmad Syifii, 529  |
| Lanfranchi, Mariangela, 515                | MacCallum, F. Lyman, 865   |
| Laoust, H., 1721                           | Madeyska, Danuta, 1379   |
| Lari, Sayyid Mujtaba Musawi,<br>516, 905-6 | Mahbub Ilahi, Soofi, 530-31                                      |
| Lawrence, Bruce B., 964                    |  |

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| <p>Mahdihassan, S., 532</p> <p>Mahmood, Muhamad Bashir-ud-Din, 533</p> <p>Mahmoud, Omar, 533</p> <p>Majd, Vahid, 1417</p> <p>Makdisi, George, 1337, 1642</p> <p>Makki, Mohamed S., 46</p> <p>Malabari, Ibrahim Husain, 1565</p> <p>Malik, Abdul Qayyum, 535</p> <p>Malik, Fida Hussain, 1769</p> <p>Malik, Ghulam, 536</p> <p>Malik, Mohammad H. Arshad, 1473</p> <p>Al-Maliki, Sayyid Muhammad Alawi, 1566</p> <p>Mandavia, Yousuf, 537</p> <p>Mandel, Gabriele, 538</p> <p>Al-Manshawi, Muhammad Siddiq, 539</p> <p>Mansoor, J. 1034</p> <p>Mansur, Ata Ilahi, 378</p> <p>Mansurpuri, Qazi Muhammad Sulaiman Salman, 540-6, 908</p> <p>Maqbool Elahi, 785</p> <p>Marchant, Kerena, 547</p> | <p>Margoliouth, D. S., 548-50, 996, 1796</p> <p>Marks, J. H., 1705</p> <p>Marshall, David, 997</p> <p>Marston, Elsa, 1040</p> <p>Martin, Richard C, 16, 837</p> <p>Mashoor, S. M. H., 551</p> <p>Mason, Isaac, 260</p> <p>Masood, Alauddin, 1672-33</p> <p>Masoodul Hasan, Syed, 552</p> <p>Masud-ul-Hasan, 1770</p> <p>Massignon, Louis, 1724</p> <p>Masud, Muhammad Khalid, 1233</p> <p>Al-Masumi, M. S. H., 1170, 1234</p> <p>Mattson, Ingrid, 47</p> <p>Maududi, Abul Ala, 553, 909, 1568</p> <p>Mazakis, R. Winston, 1462</p> <p>Mcauliffe, Jane Dammen, 17, 1797</p> <p>Mckane, W., 1077</p> <p>Mehmud, Sayed Qasim, 554</p> <p>Meier, Fritz, 555-6, 1610</p> <p>Melamede, Gertrud, 557</p> |
|--|---|

- Memon, Arsalan bin Akhtar, 48
- Menezes, J. L., 558
- Mernissi, Fatima, 1235
- Metwalli, Ahmad Kamel, 1112
- Michalska-Novák, E., 700
- Miehl, Melanie, 559
- Mikusch, Dagobert Von, 560
- Miles, George Henry, 1380
- Mills, Charles, 561
- Mirza, Mahan H., 1236
- Al-Misri, Abd al-Sami, 562
- Al Mohsen, Mohsen M., 1237, 1338
- Mohyuddin, Ata, 1725
- Moin, Mumtaz, 1287
- Moinul Haq, S., 563-4, 1288
- Monahan, J. H., 43
- Monés, Hussain, 565
- Moon, Farzana, 1355
- Moosa, Matti, 1749
- Montgomery, James E., 744
- Morgan, K. W., 300
- Moreen, V. B., 1474
- Morris, J. W., 1078-9
- Morrisson, C.v 402
- Motala, Yusuf, 566
- Motzki, Harald, 38, 567, 568-9
- Mountford, William, 570
- Mubarakpuri, Shaikh Safiur-Rahman, 49-50, 571-2, 1573
- Mufassir, Sulayman Shahid, 949
- Mughal, Munir Ahmad, 1611
- Muhaiyaddeen, M. R., 1659
- Muhajir, Ali Musa R., 998
- Muhammad Bin Khavendesh Bin Mahmood, 575
- Muir, William, 578-81, 1041-6
- Mula, Stefano, 1356
- Munir, Muhammad, 1171
- Muqatadir, Muḥammad, 64
- Murad, Abdurrahman, 773
- Murad, Ebrahim H., 1475
- Murad, Khurram, 582
- Muranyi, M., 583, 1047, 1172, 1240
- Mushir-ul-Haq, 1312



- |   |  |
|---|--|
| Muslehuddin, Muhammad, 1329                         | El-Naggar, Anas Moustafa, 606, 1174-83, 1241, 1686 |
| Muslim, Abdul Ghafur, 1311                          | An-Najjar, Abdel Rehman Mohammad, 1081             |
| Mustafa, Ghulam, 584                                | Najaar, Sheikh Abubakr, 607                        |
| Al-Mustaghanmi, Ahmad ibn Mustafa al-Alawi, 1612    | Najafi, Hassan, 585                                |
| Mustaq, Muhammad Mazhar, 1418                       | Najmuddin, S. M., 608                              |
| Mutahhari, Murtada, 585, 1000                       | Nanji, Azim A., 609                                |
| Mydin, Shaik Abdullah Hassan, 1259                  | Naqvi, Ali Muhammad, 1289                          |
| Nadvi, Muzaffaruddin, 586                           | Naqvi, Jamil, 1660                                 |
| Nadvi [Nadwi], S. Abul Hasan Ali, 587-93, 909, 1580 | Naqvi, Sayed Ali Raza, 610-11                      |
| Nadvi, Rizwan Ali, 18                               | Naqvi, Zeerak Husain, 1001                         |
| Nadvi, Sayyid Sulaiman, 594-600, 629, 1477          | Narayan, B. K., 612                                |
| Nadvi, Syed Muzaffar-ud-Din, 601                    | Nasir, Khalil Ahmad, 950                           |
| Nadvi, Syed Salman, 1814                            | Nasr, Seyyed Hossein, 613-4, 1357, 1360            |
| Nadwi, Ehsanul Haque, 602                           | Nasrin, Taiyaba, 1627                              |
| Nadwi, Mohammad Rabey Hasani, 602                   | Al-Nawaihi, Mohamed, 615                           |
| Nadwi, Rizwan Ali, 603                              | Nawas, John, 51                                    |
| Nadwi, Sulaiman, 1776                               | Nawaz, Ahmad, 616                                  |
| Nagel, Tilman, 604-5                                | Nazir, Nighat, 617                                 |
|   | Nebot, Nicolás Roser, 478                          |
|   | Newby, Gordon Darnell, 429, 618-21                 |
|   | Newman, N. A., 1002                                |
|   | Niazi, Kausar, 622-3, 873                          |

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| Nicholson, Reynold A., 1003                    | Pasha, Mohamed Abdullah, 640                  |
| Nilam, I. L. M. Muhammad, 1648                 | Paul, Michael Ray, 1382                       |
| Nisan, Mordechai, 1081                         | Paull, M. R., 1381                            |
| Nisar-ul-Haq, Hafiz Muhammad, 1478             | Pautz, Otto, 641                              |
| Noja, S., 803, 805                             | Payan, Hushang M., 642                        |
| Al-Nowaihi, Muhammad, 625                      | Payne, P. S. R., 643                          |
| Nowshervi, A. R., 1479                         | Pearce, Chris, 1291                           |
| Numani, Allama Shibli, 626-9                   | Peermahomed Ebrahim Trust, Karachi, 644, 1726 |
| Nur-ul-Hasan, S., 1661                         | Peirone, F., 1456                             |
| Nurul Islam, A.K. M., 630                      | Perho, I., 1399-1400                          |
| Nursi, Bediuzzaman Said, 1082, 1628-31         | Perkins, J. H., 645                           |
| Okine, ‘Abdul Hamid, 631                       | Peters, F. E., 49-51, 646-9, 1480             |
| Oliver, Marilyn Tower, 632                     | Petersen, Erling L., 1727-8                   |
| Onge, Kathleen St., 1575                       | Peterson, Daniel C., 650-51                   |
| El-Orfaly, Ahmad Ibrahim, 1761                 | Petrocchi, M., 1383                           |
| O`Shaughnessy, Thomas, 634, 1687               | Philby, H. St. John, 55                       |
| Pakistan. Ministry of Religious Affairs, 635-6 | Philips, William E., 652                      |
| Pänke H., 176                                  | Pickthall, Mohammed Marmaduke, 653            |
| Paret, Rudi, 637-9, 1004, 1183, 1662, 1815     | Pike, E. R., 657-8                            |
| Parray, Tauseef Ahmad, 1290                    | Pina, Cristina, 252                           |
|  | Pipes, Daniel, 1184, 1243                     |
|  | Pirenne, H., 659-60                           |

- |  |                                       |
|--|---------------------------------------|
| Pirone, Bartolomeo, 661                            | Qazi, Elsa, 667, 1664                 |
| Poo, Eusuf Sahle, 951                              | Qazi, M. A, 1632                      |
| Poonawala, Ismail K., 804                          | Qazi, Raja Muhammad Sharif, 1580      |
| Porter, J. R., 1083                                | Qazi, Said Ullah, 668                 |
| Posustová-Mensiková, Stanislava, 273               | Quarella, U., 1154                    |
| Pourgiv, Farideh, 1001                             | Qudsi, Obaidullah, 669                |
| Powers, David S., 911                              | Quraishi, Murtaz Husain F., 1534      |
| Prideaux, Humphrey, 662                            | Qureshi, G. D., 670                   |
| Puente, Cristina De La, 664, 1613                  | Qureshi, Mohammad Younus, 1620        |
| Qadiri, Muhammad Riaz, 1663                        | Qureshi, Muhammad Siddique, 1244      |
| Qadiri, Syed Mohyuddin Mahboob Hanafi, 874         | Qureshi, S. M. Moin, 1581             |
| Qadree, Faqeer Mohammad Ahmar Naveed Sarwari, 1165 | Qureshi, Sultan Ahmed, 1437, 1503     |
| Qadri, Hafiz Haqqani M., 1576                      | Qureshi, Tanzim Raza, 1614            |
| Qadri, M. A., 1577                                 | Qureshi, Zafar Ali, 671-3, 1482, 1582 |
| Qamar-ul-Huda, 1361                                | Qureshy, Muhammad Ismail, 1674        |
| Al-Qarni, Aid [Aaidh] ibn ‘Abdullah, 665, 1578     | Qutb, Afzal, 1113                     |
| Qasimi, Ja‘far, 666                                | Rabbath, Edmond, 674                  |
| Qasimi, Mohammad Ahmad, 1579                       | Radtke, Bemd, 556                     |
|  | Raffi, Salim Ibn Muhammad, 1005       |

- |                               |                                     |
|-------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Rafi, Muhammad Shahid, 1039   | Renard, John, 690                   |
| Rafiabadi, Hamid Naseem, 1113 | Reynolds, F. E., 1364               |
| Rahim, Hussein A., 676        | Reynolds, Gabriel Said, 692         |
| Rahim, M. A., 952             | Rezvan, E. A., 1292                 |
| Rahman, H., 1133              | Rice, W. A., 1730                   |
| Rahman, Hanna, 1134           | Richardson, Michael, 571            |
| Rahman, S. A., 1330           | Richman, Paula, 693, 1384           |
| Rahnema, Zeinolabedin, 675    | Al-Rikabi, Zeinul Abdee, 1585       |
| Ramadan, Tariq, 1584          | Ríos, María Elena Vela de, 701      |
| Randall, Herman, 198          | Ripperger, Helmut L., 225           |
| Ranson, D.Nicholas, 1749      | Rippin, Andrew, 56, 694, 1007, 1027 |
| Rao, K. S. Ramakrishna, 677-8 | Ritter, Hellmut, 1665               |
| Rashid, Muhammad, 681         | Rizvi, Sayyid Muhammad, 1483        |
| Rasul, M. G., 26              | Rizvi, Syed Ameenul Hasan, 1185-6   |
| Ratiq, Emmanuel Luther, 682   | Robinson, B.W., 1084                |
| Raven, W., 683                | Robinson, Neal, 695                 |
| Raza, Ali Musa, 1006          | Robson, James, 953, 1816-7          |
| Raza, M. Shamim, 684          | Roded, Ruth, 696, 1772              |
| Razi, Muhammad, 685, 1729     | Rodgers, Russ, 1188                 |
| Reckendorf, H., 686           | Rodinson, Maxime, 697-702           |
| Recuero, Del S., 687          | Rofe, Husein, 1008                  |
| Reeves, Minou, 688            |                                     |
| Reissner, H.G., 689           |                                     |

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| Rogerson, Barnaby, 703, 1731  | Saifi, Naseem, 1486                         |
| Ronald V. C., 704   | Safi, Omid, 723                             |
| Rosati, G., 954, 1484   | Sah, Heeman, 1420                           |
| Rosch, Gustav, 705  | Sahib, Moulavi M. H. Babu, 1586             |
| Rosenthal, Franz, 27  | Sakr, Ahmad, 1010                           |
| Rossini, Carl, 850  | Salahi, Adil, 724, 1587                     |
| Royster, James Edgar, 708   | Saleh, Walid A., 725                        |
| Rotter, Gernot, 427, 706-7  | Salim, K.M., 907                            |
| Rubin, Uri, 271, 407, 557, 710-13, 843, 912, 1047-8, 1064, 1114, 1166, 1485, 1773 | Salmin, Mohammad Ali, 728-9, 1732, 1798     |
| Rudvin, Arne, 716   | As-Sallaabee, Ali Muammad, 726              |
| Rustum, Ali, 248  | Samadi, S. B., 1774                         |
| Saadeh, Mounir R., 717  | Al-Samarrai, Qasim, 727                     |
| Sachedin, A.A., 1589  | Samiullah, Mohammad, 1349                   |
| Al-Sadan, Ibrahim A., 1339  | Sandeela, Fateh M., 914                     |
| Sadiq, Sheikh Muhammad, 718   | Sanneh, Lamin, 1487                         |
| Sadr-ameli, Sayyid Abbas, 438   | Sarasin, W., 1733                           |
| Sadr-ud-din, 719-20, 1009   | Sardar, Ziauddin, 730-31                    |
| Saeed, Hakim Mohammad, 913  | Sarwar, Ghulam, 732-4, 1515                 |
| Saeed, Khalifa Mohammad, 721  | Satha-Ahmad, C., 735                        |
| Saeed, Mian Muhammad, 722   | Saulat, Sarwat, 736                         |
| Saeed, Q. M., 1666  | Sayeedul Huq Memorial Society, Karachi, 737 |
| Saffarini, Husein M., 57  | Sayeed-ul-Huq, 597                          |

- |                               |                                      |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| Schacht, Joseph, 1189, 1818   | Shafeeq, Faisal Ibn<br>Muhammad, 665 |
| Schall, A., 738               | Shadid, Anthony, 754                 |
| Schedl, Claus, 1488           | Shafi, Ahmad, 755                    |
| Scheid, John, 1686            | Shafi, Muhammad, 756                 |
| Schimmel, Annemarie, 739-43   | Shafiq, Muhammad, 1249               |
| Schmidtke, Sabine, 955        | Shafiq ur-Rahman, Syed, 1615         |
| Schoeler, Gregor, 744-7       | Shah, Pir Muhammad Karam,<br>757     |
| Scholler, Marco, 58, 1489-90  | Shah, Sirdar Iqbal Ali, 758          |
| Schrieke, B., 748             | Shahidi, Seyyed Ja'far, 759          |
| Schuon, F., 1360              | Shahidullah, Muhammad, 760           |
| Seelye, K. C., 362            | Shaikh, Fazlur Rehman, 762-3         |
| Seferta, Yusuf H. R., 915     | Shaikh, Hafiz Abdul Samad,<br>1039   |
| Selbie, John A., 10, 547      | Shaikh, Khalid Mahmood, 764          |
| Seligsohn, M., 1775           | Shaikh, Muhammad Hajan,<br>765       |
| Sell, Edward, 749             | Shaikh, Wazir Muhammad,<br>766-7     |
| Sell, Rev. Canon, 750, 1190   | Shairani, Hafiz Mahmud<br>Khan, 800  |
| Sellheim, R., 751, 1819       | Shakeel, Hadia Dajani, 1667          |
| Sells, Michael, 1085          | Shakir, Imam Zaid, 1588              |
| Serjeant, R. B., 1246-8, 1820 | Shamasuddin, M., 768                 |
| Shackle, C., 1647, 1650, 1657 | Al-Shammari, Ghazi, 1776             |
| Shackle, Samira, 418          |                                      |
| Shad, 'Abdur Rahman, 752-3    |                                      |
| Shadani, Kaukab, 1734         |                                      |
| Shafaat, Ahmad, 956           |                                      |

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| Shamsi, F. A., 1115                       | Siddiqi, A. H., 1133                   |
| Sharafuddin, S., 1116, 1821-2             | Siddiqi, 'Abdul Haleem, 782            |
| Sharf, A., 769                            | Siddiqi, Hamidullah, 1250              |
| Shariati, Ali, 1589                       | Siddiqi, M. Akhtar Saeed, 1331         |
| Sharifi, Hadi, 770                        | Siddiqi, Mazheruddin, 1491             |
| Sharma, Arvind, 771                       | Siddiqi, Muzammil H., 1253             |
| Sharma, Diwan Chand, 772                  | Siddiqi, Nafeesuddin, 783, 1117        |
| Sharon, M., 779                           | Siddiqi, Safdar Hasan, 1294            |
| Shazia Nazlee, 1012                       | Siddiqui, A. J. 545                    |
| Al-Sheha, Abdul Rahman, 773               | Siddiqui, Abdul Hameed, 753, 784, 1013 |
| Sheikh, B. K., 774, 917                   | Siddiqui, Akhtar H., 20                |
| Sheikh, Khalid Mahmood, 775               | Siddiqui, Faisal, 957                  |
| Sheikh, Muhammad Hajjan, 776              | Siddiqui, Kalim, 1251                  |
| Al-Sheikh, Yaseen Ibrahim, 1597           | Siddiqui, Mohammad Sami, 594           |
| Sheerard, L., 1353                        | Siddiqui, Muhammad Saad, 1014          |
| Shirazi, Imam Muhammad, 777, 1590         | Siddiqui, Muhammad Yasin Mazhar, 1252  |
| Shirazi, Nasir Makarim, 778               | Siddiqui, Naeem, 785-6                 |
| Shoemaker, Stephen J., 1688               | Siddiqui, Nazeer A., 787               |
| Sholkamy, Nasr El-Dein 'Abdel-Fattah, 875 | Siddiqui, Rauf, 41                     |
| Shtober, S., 779                          | Siemens, G., 565                       |
| Sialkoti, M. Sadiq, 1616                  | Sila, Muhammad Adlin, 876              |
| Sibaa, Mustafa, 781                       | Silverstein, J., 1086, 1385            |

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| Simon, Róbert, 1191                           | Sternbach, L., 798                                       |
| Simonsen, J. Bæk, 788-9                       | Stetkevych, Jaroslav, 799                                |
| Singh, Gurbachan, 790                         | Stetkevych, Suzanne<br>Pinckney, 1668                    |
| Siraj, Tabassum, 571                          | Stewart, Devin J., 1680                                  |
| Siraj Ad-din, Abu Bakr, 1591                  | Stiehl, R., 860  |
| Sirhindi, Shaykh Aḥmad<br>Faruqi, 918         | Stortroen, Brett Marlowe,<br>1049                        |
| Slomp, Jan, 1492-9                            | Stowasser, Barbara Freyer,<br>1779-80                    |
| Sma, 1015                                     | Strauch, Sameh, 1633, 1758                               |
| Smith, Celeste, 438                           | Stroumsa, G. G., 919                                     |
| Smith, Gardner, 198                           | Stubbe, Henry, 800                                       |
| Smith, Jane, 1494                             | Stuckrad, Kocku Von, 19                                  |
| Smith, Percy, 958                             | Subhani, Jafar, 800                                      |
| Smith, R. Bosworth, 791                       | Suermann, H., 1495                                       |
| Somers, H. H., 792                            | Suhaimi, Mohd. Taha, 959                                 |
| Somogyi, Joseph de., 1313                     | Al-Suharwardy, Sir ‘Abdullah<br>Al-Mamun, 802            |
| Spahic, Mustafa, 793                          | Suleman, Mohammad, 1254-5                                |
| Spellberg, Denise A., 1777-8                  | Sunni Razvi Society<br>International, Port Louis,<br>877 |
| Spencer, Robert, 794-5                        | As-Suyuti, Jalalu’-Din<br>Abd’ur-Rahman, 1402            |
| Sperl, Stefan, 796, 1635, 1647,<br>1650, 1657 | Swartz, Merlin L., 332                                   |
| Sprenger, A., 797                             | Syed, M. H., 433, 685, 1227                              |
| Staples, W. E., 1386                          |  |
| Steigerwald, D., 1087                         |  |
| Stern, Gertrude, 1516-7                       |  |



- |   |   |
|---|---|
| <p>Al-Tabari, Abu Ja'far<br/>Muḥammad, 803-5</p> <p>Tahir, Mohamed, 28</p> <p>Tahir-ul-Qadri, Muhammad,<br/>806</p> <p>Takim, Liyakat N., 1735</p> <p>Tamer, Georges, 231</p> <p>At-Tamimi, Imam<br/>Muhammad bin Abdul<br/>Wahhab, 807</p> <p>Tapper, N., 878</p> <p>Tapper, R., 878</p> <p>Tarantino, Mardijah Aldrich,<br/>808</p> <p>Tasneema K, 348</p> <p>Tatlock, J. S. P., 1387</p> <p>Tawfiq, Muhammad Amin,<br/>1679-80</p> <p>Tawheedi, N., 278, 808</p> <p>Tayob, Abdulkader Isma'il,<br/>29, 59, 810-11</p> <p>Taylor, John, 812</p> <p>Taylor, W. C., 813</p> <p>Tayo, Salahuddin Popoola, 960</p> <p>Tayy, Muhammad, 814</p> <p>Thackston, W. M., 1088</p> <p>Thani, Muhammad, 815, 1781</p> | <p>Thariani, Sabir, 1736</p> <p>Thomson, Ahmad, 1016</p> <p>Thomson, William, 816-7, 1592</p> <p>Tolan, J. V., 40, 818, 1455</p> <p>Toorawa, Shawkat M., 1388</p> <p>Topbas, Osman Nuri, 819</p> <p>Tory, Crawford H., 1017</p> <p>Townsend, Meredith, 820</p> <p>Tolan, John V., 40, 818</p> <p>Torania, Omar Youssuf, 1502</p> <p>Tract and Book Society,<br/>Bombay, 821</p> <p>Trofimov, Yaroslav, 60</p> <p>Trowbridge, S., 1192</p> <p>Tufail, Muhammad, 884-5</p> <p>Turner, Bryan S., 254</p> <p>Ubaidul Akbar, Muhammad,<br/>1362</p> <p>Uehara, Toyoaki, 823</p> <p>Ulusoy, M. 'Abdulbaki, 824</p> <p>Al-Umar, Akram Dhiya, 1293</p> <p>Unal, Ali, 366, 825, 1617</p> <p>Upton, Charles, 1422, 1593</p> <p>Usman, A. M., 826</p> <p>Usmani, Muhammad Adil, 20</p> |
|---|---|

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| Vacca, V., 1782-5, 1799  | Weber, Max. 411                                       |
| Vagelpohl, Uwe, 744  | Weil, Guftan, 426, 838                                |
| Vaglieri, L. Veccia, 1737  | Weinberger, Eliot, 838                                |
| Varisco, D. M., 1738   | Weir, T. H., 840                                      |
| Vernet, Juan, 827  | Welch, Alford T., 841                                 |
| Veselý, R., 1310   | Well, Gustav, 425-6                                   |
| Vidyarthi, Abdul Haque, 828,<br>961-2  | Wellhausen, Julius, 1135,<br>1138-39                  |
| Viera, D. J., 830  | Wendell, Charles, 1052                                |
| Vuckovic, Brooke Olson, 1089   | Wensinck, Arent Jan, 842-3,<br>1021, 1597, 1740, 1803 |
| Wadia, A. S. N., 831   | Werner, E., 1090                                      |
| Wagtendonk, K., 1018   | West, R., 844   |
| Waldman, Marilyn Robinson,<br>963  | Wheeler, Brannon M., 965, 1681                        |
| Wali Allah, Ahmad ibn Abd<br>ar-Rahman Shah, 1363  | Whitehouse, D., 402                                   |
| Wali, Yusuf Amin, 1193   | Wiegers, G. A., 1498                                  |
| Waqf Ikhlas, Istanbul, 920   | Wild, S., 988   |
| Waqidi, Abu 'Abd Allah<br>Muhammad ibn Umar al-,<br>1135, 1194-5   | Widengren, Geo, 1091-2                                |
| Watt, W. Montgomery, 61,<br>833-6, 921, 964, 1019-20,<br>1050-51, 1118, 1136-7,<br>1196, 1256-7, 1739, 1745,<br>1787-8, 1802-3 | Wiederhold, L., 1675                                  |
| Waugh, Earle H., 837, 1364   | Wilson, J. C., 1022                                   |
|  | Wismar, Adolph Louis, 1295                            |
|  | Wolf, Eric R., 1053                                   |
|  | Wolf, K. B., 846                                      |
|  | Wollaston, Arthur N., 847                             |

- |                                      |                                      |
|--------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| World Assembly of Muslim Youth, 1594 | Zafar-ul-Hasan, Syed, 1596           |
| Worrell, William H., 848             | Zaheer, Syed Iqbal, 21               |
| Wustefeld, Ferdinand, 1825           | Zahur-ul-haque, 855                  |
| Yahiya, Emerick, 849                 | Zain, Syed Abu Zafar, 856, 1789      |
| Yahya, Harun, 850                    | Zakaria, Rafiq, 1023                 |
| Yakup, Adem, 1634                    | Zaki, Yaqub, 1412                    |
| Yazdani, Saleem, 851                 | Zaman, Muhammad Qasim, 30            |
| Yildirim, Yetkin, 1507               | Al-Zarqa, Mustafa Ahmad, 1597        |
| Young, M. J. L., 303                 | Zayed, Moustafa, 857, 969            |
| Youssofi, Mohammed Hadi, 852         | El-Zayyat, Ahmed Hasan, 879, 1258    |
| Yucel, Irfan, 853                    | Zia, Miraj-ul-Islam, 1499            |
| Yusuf, S. M., 854, 1119              | Zohery, Ali, 1423                    |
| Yusufi, Allah Baksh, 653-4           | Zwemer, Samuel M., 858-9, 1598, 1741 |
| Zadeh, Peyman Moshref, 1000          |                                      |
| Zafar, Hakeem Mohammad, 721          |                                      |

## Subject Index

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| Al-‘Abbās, 1699                                   | ‘Ā’isha, 1746, 1748, 1750,<br>1760, 1771, 1774-4, 1777-8,<br>1787   |
| Abbasid, 357, 471, 1464                           | al-Akaba, 557   |
| ‘Abd al-Muṭṭalib, 1698                            | Album, 582  |
| ‘Abdullah b. ‘Abbās, 1690                         | ‘Alī b. Abī Ṭalib, 1692-3,<br>1695, 1697, 1703-4, 1706-<br>12, 1716-18, 1720-1, 1723,<br>1725-7, 1730, 1732-4, 1741 |
| ‘Abdullah b. ‘Abd al-<br>Muṭṭalib, 1742           | Allegory, 1071  |
| Abraha, 271                                       | American English, 24  |
| Abraham, 182, 1224                                | Analytical, 7, 107, 721, 1233   |
| Abū Ṭalib, 1700, 1736                             | Anecdotes, 318  |
| Adam, 753   | Animals, 416  |
| Addresses, 1415, 1432, 1504<br>(see also sermons) | Anthology, 985, 1039  |
| ‘Adl, 1551  | Antichrist, 121, 1445   |
| Administration, 1225                              | Apologist, 570  |
| Administrator, 1212                               | Apology (Apologies), 281,<br>398-9, 981, 1443, 1464   |
| Aeneid, 796                                       | Apostle, 302, 330, 591, 729,<br>992, 1034, 1091-2, 1581   |
| Africa, 796, 1074, 1635                           | Appellations, 303, 716  |
| Agreements, 1223                                  |   |
| Ahl al-Kisa, 454                                  |   |
| Ahlul-bayt, 438, 1691, 1696                       |   |

- Arabia, 166, 309, 399, 558,  
 713, 848, 1205  
 Arabic Biography, 274  
 Arabic Literature, 683, 1060,  
 1668  
 Arabic Tradition, 271, 1727  
 Arabian, 260, 332, 470, 503,  
 562, 621, 655, 725, 799,  
 820, 1380, 1427  
 Architecture, 326, 532  
 Armies, 1151, 1169  
 Arrogance, 759  
 Ascent, 1054, 1056, 1058,  
 1068, 1071  
 Ascension, 1061, 1063-7, 1070,  
 1073, 1076, 1078-80, 1082,  
 1085, 1087, 1091-2 (see  
 also Meʿrāj)  
 Ascetics, 539  
 Asia, 39, 1351, 1635, 1653  
 Asian, 985  
 Atlas, 34  
 al-Aūs, 557  
 Authenticity, 185, 744-5,  
 1425, 1638-9, 1655  
 Authority, 276, 991, 1328,  
 1736  
 Authors, 11, 406  
 Autobiography, 330  
 Avicenna (Ibn Sina), 1071  
 ʿAwārif al-Maʿārif, 1361  
 Badr, 51, 61, 1160, 1162, 1186,  
 1245  
 Battle (Battles), 1143, 1144,  
 1152, 1160, 1162, 1174-5,  
 1180, 1185-8  
 Battlefields, 1144, 1161  
 Baitullah, 48  
 Ballad, 1365  
 Bayt al-Maqdis, 326  
 Beauty, 566  
 Beholder, 710  
 Belief, 433, 907  
 Believers, 298, 1753, 1760  
 Bengali, 295  
 Bellamy, James A., 59  
 Benefactor, 752, 786, 815, 832,  
 1304, 1514  
 Bible (Biblical), 923-4, 926-8,  
 930, 932-3, 939, 941, 943-5,  
 948-51, 953, 955-6, 957,  
 960, 965, 1439  
 Bibliographical, 2  
 Bibliographies, 7, 9, 11, 20,  
 516

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| Bint al-Shati, 1754   | Christ, 772, 1447, 1458, 1462, 1486, 1500   |
| Birth (Birthday), 178, 271, 860-2, 867-9, 870-3, 873, 875, 877-9, 1041                                | Christian, 409, 846, 1086, 1105, 1126, 1177, 1236, 1239, 1385, 1380, 1387, 1448, 1453, 1454-7, 1464, 1466-8, 1478, 1487, 1492-3, 1494-5, 1499 |
| Blasphemy, 1672-5   | Christianity, 984, 1450   |
| Bleeker, C. J., 1018  | Coffee, 339   |
| Bodleian, 1077  | Cognizance, 137   |
| Brotherhood, 1214   | Commander, 140, 1157  |
| Buddha, 320, 650, 772   | Companions, 4, 29, 88, 177, 501, 1675, 1715   |
| Buddhism, 984   | Conduct, 151, 1171, 1540, 1579  |
| Buddhist Scriptures, 961  | Confucius, 650  |
| Budget, 1298, 1303  | Conquests, 1153, 1159, 1169, 1177, 1203, 1221, 1241, 1255   |
| Business Management, 1299   | Constantinople, 519   |
| Byzantine, 1169   | Constitution, 248, 989, 1199, 1211, 1213, 1215, 1219, 1220, 1229, 1246-8, 1326-7  |
| Caliphates, 469, 471  | Coran, 977, 988, 994  |
| Caliphs, 23, 25, 27, 419  | Cragg, Kenneth, 882   |
| Canonical, 15   | Creations, 642  |
| Character, 395, 399, 496, 561, 745, 994, 1524, 1527, 1532, 1537, 1543, 1547, 1551, 1560, 1563-4, 1598 | Critics, 672-3, 1639  |
| Characteristics, 1551, 1587   |   |
| Charisma, 411, 1735   |   |
| Childhood, 1041   |   |
| Children, 1501-7  |   |
| China, 1216   |   |

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| <p>Cromwell, 302</p> <p>Culture, 277, 609, 789, 1061, 1263, 1369</p> <p>Customs Dues, 1309</p> <p>Dante, 335, 1087, 1386, 1387-8</p> <p>Data, 634, 763, 1687</p> <p>Daughters, 1790, 1792-6, 1798, 1800-3</p> <p>Da'wah, 1340-4</p> <p>Days, 110, 302, 761, 1401, 1796</p> <p>Dead, 1683</p> <p>Death, 634, 1686-8, 1705, 1744</p> <p>Delegation, 1121, 1231, 1236, 1241</p> <p>Democrats, 754</p> <p>Deputations, 1241</p> <p>Desert, 338, 342, 584, 612</p> <p>Despots, 754</p> <p>Dictionary, 13, 19</p> <p>Dimensions, 179, 1251</p> <p>Diplomacy, 1222-3, 1228, 1243, 1255, 1429, 1431, 1435</p> <p>Disbelievers, 1234</p> <p>Dissertations, 20</p> | <p>Doctrine, 94, 161, 906, 915, 975, 1353</p> <p>Document, 1425, 1431</p> <p>Dress, 1508</p> <p>Earth, 1197</p> <p>Economic (Economics), 1266, 1304-7, 1310-12</p> <p>Education (Educational), 21, 1334, 1337</p> <p>Educator, 99, 133, 262, 370, 1237, 1336, 1338</p> <p>Egyptian, 345, 1359, 1365, 1627</p> <p>Elegies, 1640</p> <p>Emigration, 1093, 1102 (see also Hijra)</p> <p>Emigrants, 1124</p> <p>Empire, 247, 363</p> <p>Encounter (Encounters), 339, 1466, 1478</p> <p>Encyclopaedia (Encyclopedia), 1, 4, 6, 8, 10, 15, 12, 17, 21</p> <p>English Culture, 1369</p> <p>English Literature, 1371</p> <p>Enlightened, 610</p> <p>Enthusiast, 645</p> |
|--|---|

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| Environment, 42   | Flowers, 438   |
| Epilepsy, 973   | Food, 1030   |
| Epilogue, 810   | Footprint (Footprints), 392, 763                     |
| Epistemology, 901   | Footsteps, 690                                       |
| Ethics, 10, 547, 595, 1535, 1557-8, 1576                              | Forefathers, 1043                                    |
| Europe, 402, 688, 1686  | Foreign Policy, 1244                                 |
| European, 145, 244, 639, 818  | Forgiveness, 1260                                    |
| Everliving, 103   | Founder, 71, 247, 299, 363, 384, 650, 657, 795, 1715 |
| Evidence, 918, 941, 1744  | Freedom, 1227, 1280, 1318                            |
| Exemplar (Exemplary), 152, 382, 487, 709, 1158, 1270, 1595            | French, 1494   |
| Existence, 310  | French Language, 92, 234, 383, 392, 421, 424         |
| Eye, 710  | French Literature, 1371                              |
| Faith, 160, 163, 229, 397, 433, 467, 525, 609, 1151, 1465, 1467, 1499 | Fusuṣ al-Ḥikam, 424                                  |
| Faithful, 140, 1762-3   | Future, 810  |
| Family, 22, 1262, 1359, 1454, 1528, 1689, 1691, 1715, 1759, 1767      | Futurist, 187-8                                      |
| Father, 911, 1742-5   | Garden, 438  |
| Fāṭima az-Zahrā, 1791, 1795-8   | Genealogy, 1738                                      |
| Fellowship, 1337  | General, 1156  |
| Film, 203, 1366   | Generosity, 1593                                     |
| Fiqh-us-Sirah, 346  | Ghadir Khum, 1417, 1422, 1483                        |
|   | Ghazwās, 1190  |
|   | Gibb, Hamilton A. R., 1642                           |



- Gibbon, 520
- Gifts, 182
- Glimpses, 96, 118, 205, 264,  
460-1, 608, 1038, 1127,  
1130, 1553, 1565
- Global, 502
- Global Village, 372
- God, 190, 313, 366-7, 434,  
453, 468, 476, 489, 505,  
534, 631, 651, 676, 759,  
888, 946, 997, 1092, 1205,  
1258, 1358, 1674
- Golden Bough, 799
- Government, 1253
- Guide, 3, 5, 7, 602, 1422
- Guillaume, Alfred, 1820
- Ḥadīth, 2-3, 15, 564, 825,  
1363, 1439, 1611
- Ḥafṣa, 1773
- Ḥajj, 445, 1412
- Ḥajjatu-ul-Wada, 1403, 1678
- Ḥamza, 1719, 1722
- Ḥaykal, Muḥammad Ḥussāin,  
345, 515
- al-Hazrag, 557
- Healer (Healing), 1390, 1394-5
- Heaven (Heavenly), 1071,  
1083, 1089, 1091, 1197
- Heirs, 274, 1731, 1735
- Hegira see Hijrah
- Heretic, 150
- Hero, 150, 253-4, 823
- Hijrah, 1094-5, 1097-1101,  
1103-9, 1111-9 [see also  
emigration]
- Hindu Scriptures, 935-6, 961
- Hinduism, 984
- Historian, 646, 1823
- Historiography, 23-7, 1728
- Hospitality, 1593
- Hostility, 1482
- al-Ḥudaybīya, 38, 56, 1196,  
1199-1201, 1209, 1221,  
1242
- Human Rights, 815, 1258,  
1271, 1289
- Humanity, 132, 153, 191, 213,  
497, 668, 786, 1325, 1332-  
3, 1526, 1597
- Hunayn, 47, 1180
- Husbands, 856, 1530, 1776,  
1789
- Ibn ‘Arabī, 168, 1078-9, 1353

- Ibn Ḥazm, 1676
- Ibn Hishām, 426, 1116, 1645, 1822-3
- Ibn Ishāq, 22, 323, 335, 425-6, 429, 706, 834-5, 1129, 1805-11, 1813, 1816, 1817, 1819, 1823-4
- Ideal, 147, 319, 461, 463, 474, 496, 507, 598-9, 720, 722, 733, 856, 1123, 1564, 1789
- Iḥsān, 1551
- Ijtihād, 1314-5, 1319, 1321, 1331
- Illiteracy, 771
- Illiterate, 361, 858, 999
- Illumination, 467
- Images, 473, 582, 708, 1322, 1375, 1643
- Impostor, 645
- Imposture, 94, 123
- Indian, 663, 1363
- Indonesia, 340, 868, 1075
- Inheritance, 265
- Institutions, 435
- Intellectual (Intellectuals), 345, 1333, 1707
- Interfaith Dialogue, 467, 984, 1473, 1477, 1487, 1493, 1499
- International Relations, 1216, 1218
- Intolerant, 795
- Iqbāl, 742, 1109
- Islamic Art, 1084
- Islamic law, 1324
- Islamic World, 53
- Islamophobia, 857
- Isra', 1059, 1080,
- Jerusalem, 326, 1057, 1063-4
- Jesus, 397, 646, 650, 652, 938, 958, 1461, 1463, 1469, 1480-1, 1488, 1585
- Jewish, 621, 1081, 1232, 1465, 1485, 1495
- Jews, 22, 1129, 1247-8, 1438, 1440, 1453, 1471-2, 1490, 1497
- Jihād, 1149, 1191, 1122
- Judiciary System, 1323
- Judge, 1330
- Jurisprudence, 248, 1326, 1707-8
- Justice, 1259, 1270, 1283-4, 1312, 1318, 1329, 1515

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| <p>al-Kalbī, 335, 1490</p> <p>Karmic law, 204</p> <p>Ka'aba, 41</p> <p>Kenya, 863</p> <p>Khadija, 1756, 1768, 1770, 1779, 1788</p> <p>Khaybar, 1177</p> <p>Khuṭbah, 1404, 1412 (see also sermon)</p> <p>Kind (Kindness), 416, 1581</p> <p>Kitāb al-Maghāzī, 22, 664, 1135, 1155, 1168, 1189, 195</p> <p>Kitābur-Rasūl, 1219-20</p> <p>Knowledge, 109, 137, 436, 1397</p> <p>Koran, 281, 324, 978, 982-3, 992, 993-4, 995-6, 1003-4, 1017, 1400, 1488 (see also Qur'ān)</p> <p>Laconic, 682</p> <p>Ladder, 421</p> <p>Lamp, 682</p> <p>Land (Lands), 35, 52, 55, 846, 868, 870</p> <p>Latin, 846</p> <p>Latin Literature, 1368</p> | <p>Law, 204, 1267, 1672-3</p> <p>Lawgiver, 1316, 1322, 1328</p> <p>Leader, 411, 482, 529, 547, 855, 1142, 1237, 1253, 1338</p> <p>Leadership, 1198, 1207, 1214, 1522</p> <p>Legacy, 754, 1089</p> <p>Legend, 256, 407, 1086, 1356, 1385, 1623</p> <p>Legendary, 1373</p> <p>Legende, 1224, 1374, 1662</p> <p>Legislator, 1330</p> <p>Legitimacy, 1320</p> <p>Letters, 1424, 1427-30, 1432, 1436-7</p> <p>Libraries, 14</p> <p>Lies, 857</p> <p>Literate, 113, 681</p> <p>Literature, 2-3, 68, 169, 315, 564, 683, 1074-5, 1086, 1237, 1368, 1371, 1375-6, 1382, 1385, 1675</p> <p>Madīna (Madinah) see Medina</p> <p>al-Maghāzī, 22, 694, 1135, 1164, 1167, 1168, 1183, 1189, 1195</p> <p>Maīmuna, 1757</p> |
|---|---|

- Makkah see Mecca
- Man (Men), 160, 486, 613-5,  
625, 722, 724, 992, 1357,  
1558
- Management, 1299
- Mandeville, 40
- Mankind, 98-9, 104, 186, 192,  
202, 262, 348, 432, 506,  
541, 602, 630, 670, 752,  
815, 1533, 1574, 1585
- Manners, 1518, 1562, 1572-3,  
1582
- Mantle Odes, 1668
- Manuscript, 325, 813, 942,  
1077, 1427
- Margoliouth, 243
- Marriage, 1747, 1752
- Masjid see Mosque
- Master, 101
- Ma'sūdī, 25
- Maūlidī (*Mevlidi*), 863, 865
- Mavlid, 864, 868, 868, 876
- Maxims, 480
- Mecca (Makkah), 36-7, 43-4,  
48, 50, 52, 54, 60, 141, 715,  
869, 1025, 1030-3, 1037,  
1040, 1042-3, 1047-51,  
1053, 1203, 1221, 1234,  
1255, 1656
- Medicine, 1390, 1394-6, 1399-  
1402 (see also *Ṭibbi*  
*Nabawī*)
- Medīna (Medinah), 22, 33, 39,  
45-6, 49, 53, 55, 58, 62, 141,  
492, 1031, 1038, 1110,  
1120, 1122-3, 1125-39,  
1211, 1213, 1229, 1241,  
1248-9, 1254, 1306, 1327,  
1404, 1472, 1490, 1497,  
1653-4, 1724, 1812
- Memories, 723
- Mercifulness, 1520
- Mercy, 131, 348, 389, 450,  
541-3, 545-6, 588, 591, 669,  
779, 819, 826, 1533, 1566,  
1581
- Messenger, 110, 186, 205-6,  
211, 233, 314, 350, 366-7,  
468, 487, 489, 575, 577,  
675, 704, 739-40, 773, 785,  
787, 902, 904, 946, 966,  
1258, 1286, 1294, 1358,  
1571, 1633, 1674, 1713-4,  
1781
- Messiah, 35, 115, 937-8, 1498
- Metaphor (Metaphors), 919,  
1738

- Methodology, 337, 1014, 1340-1, 1344
- Middle-East, 1216
- Migrates, 1110 (see also Hijrah)
- Military, 1142, 1147, 1161, 1176, 1181, 1184
- Minorities, 79, 1233, 1270, 1673
- Miracle (Miracles), 168, 987, 1048, 1062, 1618-34
- Mi'rādī see Al-Mi'raj
- Mi'rāj (Me'rāj), 1055-6, 1059-60, 1062, 1066, 1072, 1074-80, 1084, 1086 (see also Ascension)
- Mi'rājnāma, 1088
- Mission, 79, 112, 120, 152, 264, 380-81, 412, 414, 483, 634, 775, 782, 825, 1034, 1036, 1045-6, 1199
- Missionary, 358, 1349
- Moderniser, 187
- Mohammedanism see Muhammedanism
- Monk Bahira, 357
- Moon, 571
- Morals, 1535, 1562, 1572, 1582
- Moses, 650, 1465, 1474
- Mosque, 42, 59, 376
- Mothers, 1714, 1751, 1753, 1762-3
- Muatah, 1174
- Muḍar, 7145
- Muḥammad 'Abdu, 916
- Muhammadan, 229, 265
- Muhammedanism, 550, 561, 791, 800
- Muir, 243
- Musa b. Uqba, 1168
- Muslim World, 16
- Musnad Aishah, 1513
- Musnad Script, 1432
- Mysticism, 1362-3 (see also Sufism)
- Mystique, 216
- Myth (Myths), 320
- Mythologies, 1369
- Nabateans, 1159
- Nadir Tribe, 1233
- Nahjul Balagha, 388, 1693-4
- Najrān, 1233, 1236, 1492-3

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| Name (Names), 134, 283, 364,<br>459, 532, 624, 932, 964,<br>1612, 1644 | Patience, 1539   |
| Napoleon, 302, 335   | Peace, 104, 191, 500, 600, 735,<br>1140-1, 1150, 1261, 1277-8,<br>1286, 1416                           |
| Nations, 34, 450, 1345   | Pedagogy, 1339   |
| Nazarenes, 305   | Personality, 1520, 1524, 1529,<br>1538, 1543, 1552-3, 1556,<br>1560-1, 1565, 1569, 1586,<br>1591, 1696 |
| Near East, 469   | Piety, 295, 739-40, 871, 1546  |
| Nector, 572  | Phenomenology<br>(Phenomenological), 707-8   |
| Neighbours, 1274   | Philosophers, 934  |
| Newspapers, 65   | Philosophy (Philosophical),<br>436, 1071, 1103, 1392   |
| Nicolas, 311   | Pilgrimage, 1416, 1419, 1676-<br>7, 1679-80  |
| Night Journey, 1058, 1061,<br>1064-5, 1069 (see also<br>Ascension)     | Pluralistic, 315   |
| Nights, 761  | Poem, 1637, 1641, 1649, 1653-<br>4, 1658, 1666   |
| Non-Muslim World, 1442-3   | Poet, 1370   |
| Oracle, 126  | Poetry, 1038, 1372, 1635,<br>1638-9, 1643, 1647, 1650,<br>1655-6, 1669-70                              |
| Orations, 1421   | Poland, 798  |
| Orientalism, 254, 996, 1452  | Polemics, 1474, 1485   |
| Orientalist, 976, 1482-3, 1491,<br>1638                                | Political (Politics), 237, 754,<br>1202, 1208, 1217, 1223,   |
| Pacts, 1247-8 (see also treaties)                                      |  |
| Palm Tree, 168   |  |
| Parables, 822  |  |
| Paradigm, 735, 837   |  |
| Paradise, 650, 951   |  |

- 1230, 1238, 1249-51, 1253, 1290
- Politician, 1212
- Pope, 35, 1705
- Portraits, 355, 394
- Poverty, 1301-2
- Power, 180-1, 237, 458, 963, 1292
- Prayer (Prayers), 134, 430, 664, 1599-1603, 1605-9, 1611-3, 1615, 1653
- Preacher (Preaching), 1345-8
- Prophecy (Prophecies), 440, 884, 929, 932, 934, 940, 946-7, 949, 952, 956, 958, 963
- Prophethood, 483, 776, 880-2, 884-7, 889-91, 896-7, 901, 905, 907, 909-10, 912-3, 915-8, 921, 970, 1000, 1353, 1448, 1466, 1504, 1666
- Psychology, 165, 1364, 1536
- Qada, 1551
- Qaṣīdah Burdah, 1663, 1667
- Qaynuqa Tribe, 1232
- Qurayza Tribe, 1232
- Qur'ān, 7 897, 963, 967, 970-1023-
- Racial Equality, 1269
- Radiant, 1031
- Ar-Raḥēeq al-Makhtūm, 572
- Ramadan, 445
- Ramayana, 796
- Rashid Rida, 915
- Rauza-Tus-Safa, 575
- Reconstruction, 429, 619, 1703
- Reformer, 1285, 1291
- Relics, 1567
- Religion, 6, 10, 19, 198, 205, 209, 229, 247, 313, 363, 558, 657-8, 707, 795, 984, 1047, 1293, 1364, 1397, 1460, 1494
- Renan, 335
- Rethinking, 880
- Revelation, 609, 884, 975, 984-6, 1000-1, 1008-9, 1012, 1020, 1452
- Revolution, 100, 352, 337, 481, 498, 529, 622-3, 720, 764
- Rhetoric, 121, 1420, 1445
- Rights, 815, 1227, 1258, 1271, 1280, 1289
- Ritual, 466, 863, 878

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| Romance, 421, 1379  | Shi'i, 454, 1061, 1703, 1731, 1735                     |
| Rukaiya, 1803   | Shrine, 60, 1653                                       |
| Rulers, 37  | Shūra, 1226  |
| Safiya, 1782  | Simon Magus, 311                                       |
| Saints, 1353, 1356, 1607  | Slave, 1184  |
| Saracens, 247, 363  | Slavery, 1287  |
| Sariyas, 1190   | Social Change, 1276, 1279                              |
| Satanic Verses, 1671  | Social Organization, 1053                              |
| Saudi Arabia, 46  | Social Justice, 1283-4, 1515                           |
| Saviour, 101  | Social Reform (Reformer), 1285                         |
| Sawda bint Zama, 1783   | Social Security, 1267                                  |
| Scholars, 315, 399, 1496  | Socio-Cultural Development, 1264                       |
| Scholarship, 244, 610, 836, 1808  | Sociology (Sociological), 413, 1262, 1265              |
| Scriptural, 683, 948  | Sovereignty, 1306                                      |
| Scriptures, 828, 922, 925, 929, 935-6, 944, 959, 961-2  | Spiritual (Spirituality), 132, 666, 1078-9, 1360, 1651 |
| Sealed Nector, 572  | Spotlight, 155   |
| Sermon (Sermons), 387, 418, 1403, 1405-11, 1414, 1417-8, 1420, 1422-3, 1693(see also addresses) | State (States), 89, 735, 1169, 1197, 1205, 1229        |
| Seville, 168  | Statesman, 1204, 1256-7                                |
| Shadowless, 80  | Stone, 326   |
| Ash-Shama'il Al-Kubra, 1579   | Stories, 25, 85, 177, 351, 501, 808, 1079              |
| Shamail-e-Tirmizi, 1534   |  |



- Successors, 442-3, 1295  
 Šūfi (Sufism), 1054, 1351,  
 1352, 1354-5, 1359, 1364  
 Suhrawardī, 1361  
 Sunnah, 189, 618, 785, 907,  
 1163, 1247-8, 1276, 1508  
 Supplication, 1604, 1609,  
 1614, 1617  
 Sword, 643, 1193, 1741  
 Syrian, 696  
 Syriac, 357, 1464  
 al-Ṭabarī, 29, 335, 990, 1815  
 Tabouk, 1176, 1178  
 Tafsīr, 1014, 1490  
 Ta'if, 57, 1034, 1179  
 Tamim, 1121  
 Tārīkh al-Rusūl wa 'l-Mulūk,  
 29  
 Taxation, 1303  
 Tazkiyah, 1531  
 Teacher, 68, 380, 709, 1321,  
 1332, 1335, 1577  
 Tenors, 169  
 Testament, 947  
 Thānawī, Maūlānā Ashraf  
 'Alī, 880  
 Thematic, 634, 1687  
 Ṭibbi Nabawī, 1391-3, 1401  
 (see also Medicine)  
 Al-Tirranah, 1180  
 Tolerance, 1270, 1293, 1295,  
 1539  
 Topography, 28, 1111  
 Torah, 937-8, 965  
 Torch light, 143  
 Trade, 1313  
 Trader, 1296  
 Traditionalist scholars, 1399  
 Transmitters, 23, 1513  
 Travels, 33, 40  
 Treaty (Treaties), 1170, 1209,  
 1223, 1232-4  
 Tribute (Tributes), 508, 1476  
 Truce, 1182, 1203, 1242 (see  
 also Treaties)  
 Trustworthiness, 1296, 1548  
 Truth, 137, 795, 855, 1112,  
 1571  
 Truthful (Truthfulness), 1296,  
 1549  
 Turkistan, 1216  
 Typology, 411

- Uhud, 1173, 1175, 1187
- Umayyad, 23, 276, 326
- Umayyads, 275
- Umma (Ummah), 774, 907, 1035, 1211, 1678
- Ummī (al-umiyy), 184, 201, 361, 585, 689, 1553
- Unbelievers, 997, 1238
- Union Catalogue, 14
- Universality, 24, 79, 381
- Universe, 542
- Unlettered, 73, 117
- Urological (aspect of Ṭib-e-Nbawī), 1389
- ‘Urwa b. al-Zubayr, 38, 747
- Valmiki, 796
- Veneration, 693, 739-40, 1384
- Victor Hugo, 335
- Victory, 305, 1170, 1209
- Victorians, 150
- Virgil, 796
- Virtues, 501, 825, 1422
- Visions (Visions), 1029, 1067, 1275
- Waḥy, 973, 1021
- Waqf Foundations, 1300
- Al-Wāqidi, 22, 694, 1129, 1814, 1825
- War, 1145, 1150, 1158, 1171, 1192
- Warfare, 1151
- Watt, W. M., 243, 882
- Weapons, 1151
- West, 243, 256, 611, 870, 1214, 1475-6, 1479, 1674
- Western, 2-3, 84, 121, 174, 484, 610, 672-3, 836, 982, 1061, 1236, 1445, 1686
- Wisdom, 158, 424, 434, 467, 488, 527, 780, 802, 822, 1541, 1712
- Wives, 1714, 1749, 1751, 1753-4, 1758, 1762, 1764-6, 1769, 1772, 1780
- Woman (Women), 1508-17
- Writers, 145, 278, 371, 1627
- Youth, 1044
- Zainab, 1752, 1785
- Zaīnab bint Muḥammad, 1799
- Ziā-un-Nabī, 757
- Al-Zubair b. al-Awwam, 1740



“The biographers of the Prophet Mohammed form a long series which it is impossible to end but in which it would be honourable to find a place.”

(D.S. Margoliouth)

“My choice of Muhammad to lead the list of the world's most influential persons may surprise some readers and may be questioned by others, but he was the only man in history who was supremely successful on both the religious and secular levels.”

(Michel H. Hart)

“I have prophesied about the faith of Muhammad that it would be acceptable tomorrow as it is beginning to be acceptable to the Europe of today.”

(George Bernard Shaw)



About the Compiler: Sher Nowrooz Khan is the Chief Librarian at the International Islamic University, Islamabad. He was born and completed his early education in Chitral, Khyber Pakhtunkhwa. He obtained his Master's degree in Library & Information Science from Karachi University in 1987. He has been contributing to professional literature by writing books and articles as well as compiling bibliographies and valuable indices.



National Sirah Study Centre & Library  
Islamic Research Institute  
International Islamic University, Islamabad